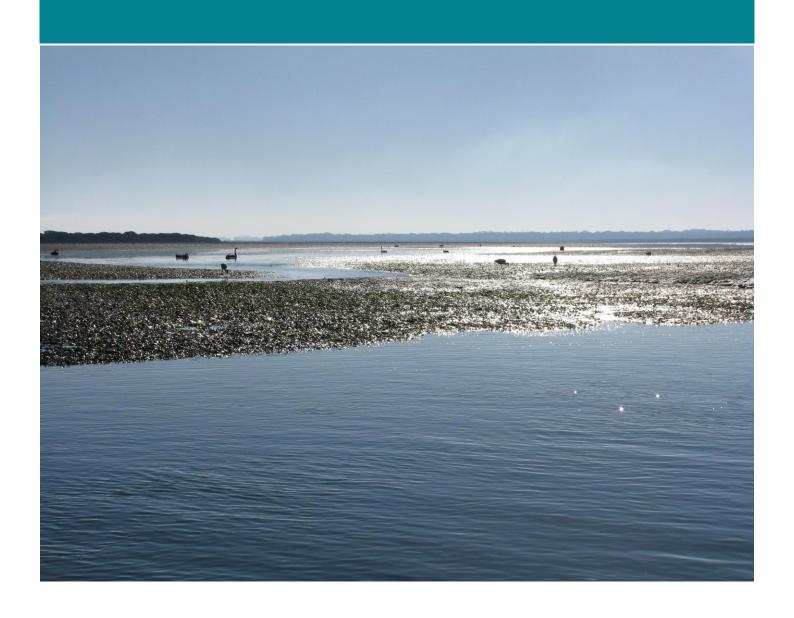
Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan



© The State of Victoria Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning 2017



This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International licence. You are free to re-use the work under that licence, on the condition that you credit the State of Victoria as author. The licence does not apply to any images, photographs or branding, including the Victorian Coat of Arms, the Victorian Government logo and the Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning (DELWP) logo. To view a copy of this licence, visit http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/

Citation: Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning (2017). Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan. Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, East Melbourne.

ISBN 978-1-76047-518-5

Disclaimer

This publication may be of assistance to you but the State of Victoria and its employees do not guarantee that the publication is without flaw of any kind or is wholly appropriate for your particular purposes and therefore disclaims all liability for any error, loss or other consequence, which may arise from you relying on any information in this publication.

Cover Image: Seagrass beds and Black Swans in Yaringa Marine National Park - M. Rodrigue, Parks Victoria.

Accessibility

If you would like to receive this publication in an alternative format, please telephone DELWP Customer Service Centre 136 186, email customer.service@delwp.vic.gov.au, via the National Relay Service on 133 677 www.relayservice.com.au. This document is also available on the internet at www.delwp.vic.gov.au

Contents

| 1. | Introduction | 5 |
|-----|---|--|
| 1.1 | Purpose of the management plan | 5 |
| | 1.1.1 Ecological character | 5 |
| | 1.1.2 Objectives of the draft management plan | 7 |
| | 1.1.3 Ramsar documentation | 7 |
| 1.2 | Relevant policy and legislation | 10 |
| | 1.2.1 International | 10 |
| | 1.2.2 National | 11 |
| | 1.2.3 Victorian state policy and legislation | 11 |
| 1.3 | 1.2.4 Victorian local plans and policy Development of the draft plan | 13 13 |
| 1.5 | · | 14 |
| | 1.3.1 Principles of the planning process1.3.2 Stakeholder involvement | 14 14 |
| | 1.3.2 Stakeholder involvement | 14 |
| 2 | Western Port Ramsar Site | 15 |
| 2.1 | Location | 15 |
| 2.2 | Land status and site managers | 15 |
| 2.3 | Ramsar criteria met | 19 |
| | | |
| 2.4 | Ecological character and values | 22 |
| | 2.4.1 Critical components, process and services2.4.2 Additional values | 22 26 |
| 2.5 | Status of ecological character and Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC) | 27 |
| 2.5 | Status of ecological character and Elimis of Acceptable Change (Exte) | _, |
| 3 | Threats | 30 |
| 3.1 | Risk assessment method | 30 |
| | 3.1.1 Establishing the context | 30 |
| | 3.1.2 Identifying risks | 31 |
| | 3.1.3 Analysing risks | 31 |
| | 3.1.4 Cumulative risk assessment | 33 |
| | 3.1.5 Stakeholder involvement | 33 |
| 3.2 | | |
| 3.3 | Ranking priority values for management | 33 |
| | Ranking priority values for management High priority threats for management | 33 35 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species | 35 36 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change | 35 36 37 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities | 35 36 37 38 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients | 35 36 37 38 39 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients 3.3.5 Sediments | 35 36 37 38 39 40 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients 3.3.5 Sediments 3.3.6 Toxicants | 35 36 37 38 39 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients 3.3.5 Sediments 3.3.6 Toxicants | 35 36 37 38 39 40 40 |
| 3.4 | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients 3.3.5 Sediments 3.3.6 Toxicants 3.3.7 Urban, commercial and industrial development | 35 36 37 38 39 40 40 |
| 3.4 | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients 3.3.5 Sediments 3.3.6 Toxicants 3.3.7 Urban, commercial and industrial development 3.3.8 Additional threats Identified knowledge gaps | 35 36 37 38 39 40 40 40 40 |
| 3.4 | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients 3.3.5 Sediments 3.3.6 Toxicants 3.3.7 Urban, commercial and industrial development 3.3.8 Additional threats | 35 36 37 38 39 40 40 40 41 |
| | High priority threats for management 3.3.1 Invasive species 3.3.2 Climate change 3.3.3 Recreational activities 3.3.4 Nutrients 3.3.5 Sediments 3.3.6 Toxicants 3.3.7 Urban, commercial and industrial development 3.3.8 Additional threats Identified knowledge gaps Site management strategies | 35 36 37 38 39 40 40 40 41 |

| | 4.1.2 Review of the 2003 plan | 44 |
|------------|--|---------------------------|
| | 4.1.3 Stakeholder involvement | 44 |
| 4.2 | Achievements from the 2003 plan | 44 |
| | 4.2.1 Central Coastal Board | 44 |
| | 4.2.2 EPA Victoria | 44 |
| | 4.2.3 Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning | 45 |
| | 4.2.4 Melbourne Water | 45 |
| | 4.2.5 Parks Victoria 4.2.6 Port Phillip and Westernport CMA | 46 47 |
| 4.3 | 4.2.6 Port Phillip and Westernport CMA Resource condition targets | 48 |
| 4.3 4.4 | Theme 1: Managing water quality | 49 |
| 4.5 | Theme 2: Living with climate change | 51 |
| 4.6 | Theme 3: Protecting flora and fauna | 53 |
| | - | |
| 4.7 | Theme 4: Improving our knowledge | 55 |
| 4.8 | Theme 5: Communication, Education, Participation and Awareness (CEPA) | 57 |
| 5 | Monitoring | 59 |
| 5.1 | Framework | 59 |
| 5.2 | Condition monitoring | 59 |
| 5.3 | Intervention monitoring | 61 |
| 5.4 | Evaluation and reporting | 61 |
| J | | 01 |
| 6 | Governance and implementation | 62 |
| 6.1 | Governance | 62 |
| 6.2 | Ramsar coordinating committee | 62 |
| 6.3 | Resourcing implementation | 62 |
| 6.4 | Ramsar administration | 62 |
| | | |
| 7 | References | 65 |
| Арр | endix A: Work plan | 71 |
| Ann | endix B: Communications and engagement strategy | 75 |
| | endix b. communications and engagement strategy | |
| Арр | endix C: Risk Assessment | 79 |
| Арр | endix D: Locations of priority threats | 114 |
| Ann | endix E: Review of 2003 management plan objectives and strategies | 119 |
| 7-12 | | |
| Арр | endix F: Derivation of Resource Condition Targets | 128 |
| | endix G: Cross reference of management strategies with Resource Condition Targe threats | ts, knowledge gaps 132 |
| Арр | endix H: Ecological Character Description Addendum: Western Port Ramsar Site (D Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan 2 | ecember 2016) 138 |

| Introduction | 138 |
|---|-----|
| Wetland types | 138 |
| Ramsar criteria | 138 |
| Updated justification for Ramsar criteria met | 139 |
| Critical components, processes and services | 143 |
| Critical service: supports threatened species | 144 |
| Limits of Acceptable Change | 146 |
| Revised Limits of Acceptable Change | 146 |
| Threats to ecological character | 150 |
| Changes since listing | 150 |
| References | 152 |
| | |
| Appendix I: Common issues raised in the public consultation phase | 154 |
| | |
| | |

Acronyms

CAMBA China Australia Migratory Bird Agreement

CPS Components, Processes and Services

DEDJTR Department of Economic Development, Jobs, Transport and

Resources

DELWP Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, formerly

Department of Environment and Primary Industries

DoEE Department of Environment and Energy (Australian Government)

ECD Ecological Character Description

EPA Environment Protection Authority, Victoria

EPBC Act Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999

IUCN International Union for Conservation of Nature

LAC Limits of Acceptable Change

JAMBA Japan Australia Migratory Bird Agreement

MER Monitoring, evaluation and reporting

PINP Phillip Island Nature Parks

PPWCMA Port Phillip and Westernport Catchment Management Authority

RIS Ramsar Information Sheet
RCT Resource Condition Target

ROKAMBA Republic of Korea Australia Migratory Bird Agreement

SAG Stakeholder Advisory Group

SC Steering Committee

VWMS Victorian Waterway Management Strategy

Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan

1. Introduction

The Western Port Ramsar Site Strategic Management Plan (Parks Victoria 2003) established the framework for the maintenance of this site's unique ecological character through conservation and wise use. The plan is now over a decade old and there has been significant progress in both our understanding of the ecological character of Western Port and strategic direction in management of the site and Ramsar wetlands in Australia. A consultative and collaborative process was undertaken to review and update the Ramsar site management plan. The outputs of this review process are documented in two products:

- 1. A revised Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan (**this document**), including a full description of the plan's development and technical appendices, and
- 2. A Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan summary document for a general audience that briefly outlines the process, and details the management strategies and responsibilities.

This Ramsar site management plan sits within a framework for the management of aquatic ecosystems within Australia and the State of Victoria. At the national level, the *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act) establishes the basis for managing Ramsar sites. In Victoria the *Victorian Waterway Management Strategy* (VWMS; Department of Environment and Primary Industries 2013) guides the management of rivers, estuaries and wetlands, and the renewal of the *Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan* addresses Action no. 12.3 of the VWMS. There are 11 Ramsar sites in Victoria and management planning for seven of these are embedded within Regional Waterway Strategies that were developed in 2015. The Western Port Ramsar Site however, does not fall into one of the Regional Waterway Strategy areas and as such was considered to require a standalone management plan.

1.1 Purpose of the management plan

1.1.1 Ecological character

The Convention on Wetlands of International Importance Especially as Waterfowl Habitat (Ramsar [Iran] 2 February 1971) encourages the designation of sites containing representative, rare or unique wetlands, or wetlands that are important for conserving biological diversity, to the List of Wetlands of International Importance (Ramsar List). These sites are commonly known as Ramsar sites. The Ramsar Convention, as it is commonly known, is an international intergovernmental treaty with the broad aims of halting and, where possible, reversing, the worldwide loss of wetlands and to conserve those that remain through wise use and management (DSEWPAC 2012).

Under the terms of the Convention contracting parties nominate wetlands to be designated as Wetlands of International Importance, with nominated sites required to meet at least one of nine listing criteria. The act of designating a wetland as a Ramsar site carries with it certain obligations, including managing the site to maintain its 'ecological character' and to have procedures in place to detect if any threatening processes are likely to, or have altered, the 'ecological character'. The Ramsar Convention has defined "ecological character" and "change in ecological character" as (Ramsar Convention 2005):

"Ecological character is the combination of the ecosystem components, processes and benefits/services [CPS] that characterise the wetlands at a given point in time" and

"...change in ecological character is the human induced adverse alteration of any ecosystem component, process and or ecosystem benefit/service."

Ramsar: A network of sites

There is a network of over 2000 Ramsar wetlands across the globe that is dedicated to sustaining biodiversity and wise use. One of the important functions, and a primary purpose for the establishment of the Convention, is to protect sites in different countries that are important for migratory birds.

The migratory birds that visit Australia are part of the East Asian-Australasian Flyway and most of them migrate from breeding grounds in North-east Asia and Alaska to non-breeding grounds in Australia and New Zealand, covering the journey of 10,000 kilometres twice in a single year.



The lifecycle of most international migratory shorebirds involves (Bamford et al. 2008):

- breeding in May to August (northern hemisphere)
- southward migration to the southern hemisphere (August to November)
- feeding and foraging in the southern hemisphere (August to April), and
- northward migration to breeding grounds (March to May).

During both northward and southward migration, birds may stop at areas on route to rest and feed. These stopovers are referred to as "staging" areas and are important for the birds' survival. In addition, birds on their first southward migration that have not yet reached breeding maturity may remain in Australia over the southern winter period.

Other migratory species that are supported by the Western Port Ramsar Site include species such as the double-banded plover, which migrate between New Zealand and Australia spending the non-breeding (winter) season on Australian shores.

The Western Port Ramsar Site supports over 30 species that are international migrants and listed under migratory agreements with China, Japan and the Republic of Korea. Important habitats within the site include the extensive intertidal mudflats and saltmarsh where migratory waders feed. High tide roosting sites, where waders can rest are also important.

Migratory waders in Australia need to build up their energy reserves for the homeward journey. This means that they not only require abundant food sources, but they need to minimise their activity. Disturbance of waders when roosting or feeding may result in a significant loss of energy. This may even compromise their ability to build up enough reserves to complete the return journey to breeding grounds. Disturbance of migratory shorebirds may occur as a result of four wheel driving on beaches or in saltmarsh and intertidal areas, unleashed dogs, recreational fishing (in some instances); boating and jet skiing and any activity in the intertidal zone that causes significant noise or light. Migratory waders are also susceptible to predation by foxes and cats.

Populations of many migratory wader species are in decline, primarily through loss of habitat in breeding and staging areas outside Australia. This makes them more vulnerable while in Australia and increases the importance of maintaining habitat and conditions at overwintering sites. Residents and visitors to Western Port need to work together to help protect and conserve these important species.

Under Article 3.2 of the Ramsar Convention a notification of change is required if the ecological character of a site has changed, is changing, or *is likely* to change as the result of human activities. The Australian Government has established a number of principles to guide notifications in Australia (Department of the Environment, Water Heritage and the Arts 2009):

- Assessment of change will be undertaken with respect to *critical* components, processes and benefits/services of the ecological character of the site.
- An assessment of change to support a notification must be based on best available science.
- The fact that a site was undergoing human-induced ecological character change at the time of listing does not preclude the need for an assessment, and possible notification of change, if there is evidence of significant ongoing adverse ecological change.
- Where the natural variability of a site cannot reasonably be established for the critical component process, benefit or service against which change is being assessed, a notification, if made, will only be on the basis of 'is likely to' change.
- A notification will not be made where the apparent character change has been identified as arising from the use of inadequate data sets at the time of listing.
- A notification will not be made where climate change is the principal cause of identified ecological character change.

1.1.2 Objectives of the draft management plan

The primary purpose of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan is to maintain ecological character and promote wise use of the site. Wise use is defined by the Convention as (Ramsar Convention 2005):

"the maintenance of their ecological character, achieved through the implementation of ecosystem approaches, within the context of sustainable development".

The Western Port Ramsar Site supports a number of ecological, socio-economic and cultural values (see section 2.4.2). Socio-economic and cultural values of the site (e.g. tourism, recreation) result from maintaining the condition of the Ramsar site. This plan has adopted the principle that by maintaining (or improving) ecological character, the socio-economic and cultural values associated with the Ramsar site will also be conserved, within the concept of wise use. Therefore, the primary objective of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan is:

"To maintain, and where necessary improve, the ecological character of the Western Port Ramsar Site and promote wise and sustainable use".

1.1.3 Ramsar documentation

Ramsar site management to maintain ecological character is reliant on a number of key documents and processes as illustrated in Figure 1. The three key documents are:

Ramsar Information Sheet (RIS) - compiled for each site it documents the essential information related to the site and its management. The Administrative Authority of each Contracting Party submits the RIS to the Ramsar Secretariat. In the case of Australia this is the Australian Government Department of Environment and Energy (DoEE). The Parties have committed to providing updated RIS information for their Ramsar sites every six years, or on the occasion of any significant change in a site's ecological character. The most recent RIS for Western Port was compiled in 1999 and can be obtained from the DoEE website (http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/wetlands/ramsardetails.pl?refcode=19#). This RIS is currently being updated with a revised RIS due in mid-2017. Once formally approved this revised RIS will be available from the Ramsar Information Service (https://rsis.ramsar.org/).

Ecological Character Description (ECD) – provides a more detailed and quantitative description of ecological character for a Ramsar site. The ECD establishes a benchmark, at the time of listing, which in the case of Western Port is 1982. The ECD identifies the critical components, processes and services of the site (critical CPS) and sets limits of acceptable change (LAC). The Australia Government has developed a standard method for describing ecological character (Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts 2008). The ECD for Western Port was completed in 2011 and can be accessed from the DoEE website (http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/wetlands/ramsardetails.pl?refcode=19) and is currently being updated (see ECD Addendum in Appendix H).

Management plan – documents the management strategies required to protect and restore the ecological character of a Ramsar site. In Australia, the *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act) establishes the framework for management of Australian Ramsar sites, and Schedule 6 of *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Regulations 2000* outlines the principles relevant to the preparation of Ramsar site management plans (Text Box 1).

Ramsar Rolling Review – The Department of Environment and Energy has developed a three-year Ramsar Rolling Review program for reporting the status of the ecological character of Australia's Ramsar sites. The broad aims of the Ramsar Rolling Review program are to:

- Review and report on the status of the ecological character of Australia's Ramsar sites.
- Be a tool to assist managing sites in order to maintain their ecological character, improving links between ecological character, site management plans and monitoring programs for critical CPS and associated threats.
- Provide input to a database of baseline and threat data.
- Record updates as knowledge gaps are addressed and refine Limits of Acceptable Change.
- Highlight issues and facilitate assessment of a potential change of character, focussing on proactive management before the situation requires notification.
- Identify broad trends or common threats across site and jurisdiction boundaries.

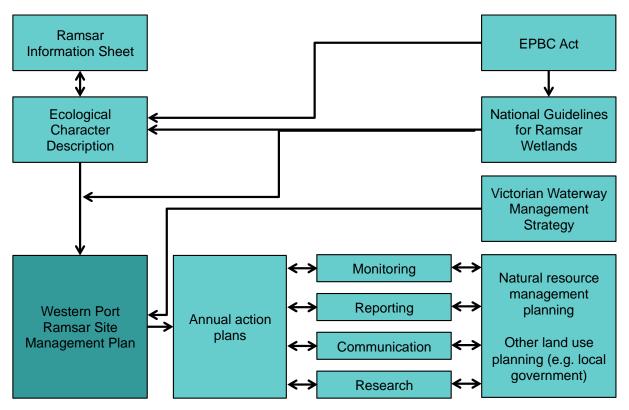


Figure 1: The Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan in context of other requirements for the management of Ramsar sites (adapted from DEWHA 2008).

- 1 General principles
 - 1.01The primary purpose of management of a declared Ramsar wetland must be, in accordance with the Ramsar Convention:
 - (a) to describe and maintain the ecological character of the wetland, and
 - (b) to formulate and implement planning that promotes:
 - (i) conservation of the wetland, and
 - (ii) wise and sustainable use of the wetland for the benefit of humanity in a way that is compatible with maintenance of the natural properties of the ecosystem.
 - 1.02Wetland management should provide for public consultation on decisions and actions that may have a significant impact on the wetland.
 - 1.03Wetland management should make special provision, if appropriate, for the involvement of people who:
 - (a) have a particular interest in the wetland, and
 - (b) may be affected by the management of the wetland.
 - 1.04Wetland management should provide for continuing community and technical input.
- 2 Management planning
 - 2.01At least one management plan should be prepared for each declared Ramsar wetland.
 - 2.02A management plan for a declared Ramsar wetland should:
 - (a) describe its ecological character, and
 - (b) state the characteristics that make it a wetland of international importance under the Ramsar Convention, and
 - (c) state what must be done to maintain its ecological character, and
 - (d) promote its conservation and sustainable use for the benefit of humanity in a way that is compatible with maintenance of the natural properties of the ecosystem, and
 - (e) state mechanisms to deal with the impacts of actions that individually or cumulatively endanger its ecological character, including risks arising from:
 - (i) physical loss, modification or encroachment on the wetland, or
 - (ii) loss of biodiversity, or
 - (iii) pollution and nutrient input, or
 - (iv) changes to water regimes, or
 - (v) utilisation of resources, or
 - (vi) introduction of invasive species, and
 - (f) state whether the wetland needs restoration or rehabilitation, and
 - (g) if restoration or rehabilitation is needed--explain how the plan provides for restoration or rehabilitation, and
 - (h) provide for continuing monitoring and reporting on the state of its ecological character, and
 - (i) be based on an integrated catchment management approach, and
 - (j) include adequate processes for public consultation on the elements of the plan, and
 - (k) be reviewed at intervals of not more than 7 years.
- 3 Environmental impact assessment and approval
 - 3.01This principle applies to the assessment of an action that is likely to have a significant impact on the ecological character of a Ramsar wetland (whether the action is to occur inside the wetland or not).
 - 3.02Before the action is taken, the likely environmental impact of the action on the wetland's ecological character should be assessed under a statutory environmental impact assessment and approval process.
 - 3.03The assessment process should:
 - (a) identify any part of the ecological character of the wetland that is likely to be affected by the action, and
 - (b) examine how the ecological character of the wetland might be affected, and
 - (c) provide adequate opportunity for public consultation.
 - 3.04An action should not be approved if it would be inconsistent with:
 - (a) maintaining the ecological character of the wetland, or
 - (b) providing for the conservation and sustainable use of the wetland.
 - 3.05Approval of the action should be subject to conditions, if necessary, to ensure that the ecological character of the wetland is maintained.
 - 3.06The action should be monitored by the authority responsible for giving the approval (or another appropriate authority) and, if necessary, enforcement action should be taken to ensure compliance with the conditions.

Text Box 1: Australian Ramsar Management Principles (*Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Regulations 2000*).

1.2 Relevant policy and legislation

1.2.1 International

Ramsar Convention

The Convention on Wetlands of International Importance, otherwise known as the Ramsar Convention, was signed in Ramsar Iran in 1971 and came into force in 1975. It provides the framework for local, regional and national actions, and international cooperation, for the conservation and wise use of wetlands. Wetlands of International Importance are selected on the basis of their international significance in terms of ecology, botany, zoology, limnology and/or hydrology.

Migratory bird bilateral agreements and conventions

Australia is party to a number of bilateral agreements, initiatives and conventions for the conservation of migratory birds, which are relevant to the Western Port Ramsar Site. The bilateral agreements are:

- Japan-Australia Migratory Bird Agreement (JAMBA) The agreement between the Government of Australia and the Government of Japan for the Protection of Migratory Birds in Danger of Extinction and their Environment, 1974;
- China-Australia Migratory Bird Agreement (CAMBA) The Agreement between the Government of Australia and the Government of the People's Republic of China for the Protection of Migratory Birds and their Environment 1986;
- Republic of Korea-Australia Migratory Bird Agreement (ROKAMBA) The Agreement between the Government of Australia and the Republic of Korea for the Protection of Migratory Birds and their Environment, 2006; and
- The Bonn Convention on Migratory Species (CMS) The Bonn Convention adopts a framework in which countries with jurisdiction over any part of the range of a particular species co-operate to prevent migratory species becoming endangered. For Australian purposes, many of the species are migratory birds.

East Asian-Australasian Flyway Partnership

The East Asian-Australasian Flyway Partnership (EAAFP) was launched in November 2006 and is an informal and voluntary initiative that aims to protect migratory waterbirds, their habitat and the livelihoods of people dependent upon them. The partnership covers the East Asia-Australasia flyway which covers 22 countries and extends from the Arctic Circle, through East and South-east Asia, to Australia and New Zealand.

Partners include governments, site managers, academic institutions, UN agencies, development agencies, industrial and private sector, non-government organisations and local people. The partnership provides a platform for dialogue and cooperation, supports the listing and maintenance of internationally recognised wetlands and supports a range of community education programs and activities. In recognition of its importance to migratory shorebirds Western Port is listed as an important site for shorebirds on the East Asian-Australasian Flyway Site Network.

Biosphere reserves

In 1971 the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation (UNESCO) launched its Man and Biosphere Programme (MAB) with the aim of establishing a scientific basis for the improvement of relationships between people and their environments. Under the MAB, 651 World Biospheres have been designated in 120 participating countries. Biosphere Reserves act as a keystone of MAB by providing a global network of sites for cooperative research. The Mornington Peninsula and Western Port Biosphere Reserve was designated a Biosphere Reserve in November 2002 and includes the Ramsar site.

The EPBC Act includes provisions for the development of cooperative arrangements between the Commonwealth, states and territories in the development of biosphere reserves. Parks Australia, DoEE, acts as the national focal point for biosphere reserves in Australia while the Australian National Commission for UNESCO has overall responsibility for UNESCO activities in Australia.

1.2.2 National

Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (EPBC Act)

The EPBC Act regulates actions that will have or are likely to have a significant impact on any matter of national environmental significance, which includes the ecological character of a Ramsar wetland (EPBC Act 1999 s16(1)). An action that will have or is likely to have a significant impact on a Ramsar wetland will require an environmental assessment and approval under the EPBC Act. An 'action' includes a project, a development, an undertaking or an activity or series of activities (http://www.environment.gov.au/epbc/index.html).

The EPBC Act establishes a framework for managing Ramsar wetlands, through the Australian Ramsar Management Principles (EPBC Act 1999 s335) (Text Box 1), which are set out in Schedule 6 of the *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Regulations 2000*. These principles are intended to promote national standards of management, planning, environmental impact assessment, community involvement, and monitoring, for all of Australia's Ramsar wetlands in a way that is consistent with Australia's obligations under the Ramsar Convention. Some matters protected under the EPBC Act are not protected under local or state/territory legislation, for example, many migratory birds are not specifically protected under State legislation. Species listed under international treaties JAMBA, CAMBA and CMS have been included in the List of Migratory species under the Act. Threatened species and communities listed under the EPBC Act may also occur, or have habitat in the Ramsar site; some species listed under State legislation as threatened are not listed under the EPBC Act as threatened, usually because they are not threatened at the national (often equivalent to whole-of-population) level. The Regulations also cover matters relevant to the preparation of management plans, environmental assessment of actions that may affect the site, and the community consultation process.

Native Title Act 1993

This Act provides for the recognition and protection of native title. It establishes ways in which future dealings affecting native title may proceed and sets standards for such dealing. It establishes a mechanism for determining claims to native title. It provides for, or permits, the validation of past acts, and intermediate period acts, invalidated because of the existence of native title. The *Native Title Act* 1993 applies to the management of the Ramsar site and the Marine National Parks within the site.

1.2.3 Victorian state policy and legislation

The Environment Protection Act 1970

This Act establishes the Environment Protection Authority and makes provision for the Authority's powers, duties and functions. These relate to improving the air, land and water environments by managing waters, control of noise and control of pollution. State Environment Protection Policies (SEPPs) are subordinate legislation made under the provisions of the Act. SEPP (Waters of Victoria) sets water quality objectives to protect the beneficial uses of waters and covers wetlands in a general nature. It includes a specific schedule (F8) that covers Western Port Bay, including the Ramsar site. SEPP (Waters of Victoria) is currently under review.

National Parks Act 1975

This Act makes provision for the preservation and protection of the natural environment including wilderness areas, remote and natural areas and marine areas. This includes the protection and preservation of indigenous flora and fauna and of features of scenic or archaeological, ecological, geological, historic or other scientific interest in those parks. It allows for the study of ecology, geology, botany, zoology and other sciences relating to the conservation of the natural environment in those parks; and for the responsible management of the land in those parks. Within areas managed under the *National Parks Act* managers must ensure that the park is controlled and managed, in accordance with the objects of this Act, in a manner that will preserve and protect the park in its natural condition for the use, enjoyment and education of the public, preserve and protect indigenous flora and fauna in the park, and exterminate or control exotic fauna and fauna in the park.

The Western Port Ramsar Site contains three marine national parks: Churchill Island Marine National Park, French Island Marine National Park and Yaringa Marine National Park, and a portion of the French Island National Park.

Environment Effects Act 1978

This Act establishes the processes for assessment of proposed projects (works) that are capable of having a significant effect on the environment. The Act establishes the role of the Minister for Planning to decide whether an Environmental Effects Statement (EES) is required. The roles and responsibilities of the EES process are described in the Ministerial guidelines for Assessment of Environmental Effects under the Environment Effects Act 1978 (DSE 2006). The guidelines specify the criteria for referring a project to the Minister for decision on the requirement for an EES. These include effects of potential long term change to the ecological character of a Ramsar site.

Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978

This Act provides the framework for the administration and management of Crown land reserves. Wetlands in many Ramsar sites are reserved under the Act in reserves such as nature conservation reserves, wildlife reserves, coastal reserves and water supply reserves. The Act also deals with the making of regulations, committees of management and leasing and licensing. Within the Ramsar site areas reserved under this Act include the Western Port Intertidal Coastal Reserve and the North Western Port Nature Conservation Reserve.

Fisheries Act 1995

This Act provides a framework for the regulation, management and conservation of Victorian fisheries. It deals with commercial and recreational licences, fish culture, noxious aquatic species, research and development, the declaration and management of fisheries reserves; and the preparation of management plans for individual fisheries, declared noxious aquatic species and fisheries reserves.

Flora and Fauna Guarantee Act 1988

This Act provides a legislative and administrative framework for the conservation of biodiversity in Victoria. The Act provides for the listing of threatened taxa, communities and potentially threatening processes. It requires the preparation of action statements for listed species, communities and potentially threatening processes and sets out the process for implementing interim conservation orders to protect critical habitats. The Act also seeks to provide programs for community education in the conservation of flora and fauna and to encourage co-operative management of flora and fauna. Ramsar sites provide habitat for many of Victoria's threatened species and support threatened communities. The Act and Victorian Biodiversity Strategy are currently under review.

Water Act 1989

This Act establishes rights and obligations in relation to water resources and provides mechanisms for the allocation of water resources. This includes the consideration of environmental water needs of rivers and wetlands as well as for human uses such as urban water supply and irrigation.

Catchment and Land Protection Act 1994

This Act sets up a framework for the integrated management and protection of catchments. It establishes processes to encourage and support community participation in the management of land and water resources and provides for a system of controls on noxious weeds and pest animals.

Port Management Act 1995

This Act provides for the establishment, management and operation of commercial trading and local ports in Victoria. The Port of Hastings Development Authority, established under the Transport and Integration Act 2010, has been appointed to manage and operate the Port of Hastings.

Parks Victoria is appointed as the local Port Manager for Western Port and has responsibilities for development of the Safety and Environmental Management Plan, as well as primary responsibilities for recreation and navigation outside of the Port of Hastings, including recreational navigational aids, dredging, moorings and management of local port infrastructure catering for recreational and commercial activities including tour operators, ferry services, fishing fleets and aquaculture operations.

Coastal Management Act 1995

This Act Provides for the coordinated strategic planning of Victoria's coastal resources. The Act established the Victorian Coastal Council and three Regional Coastal Boards to facilitate this process. The Act requires the written consent of the Minister for Environment and Climate Change to use, develop or change the use of coastal Crown land. When considering an application, the Minister must consider the consistency of proposals with the Victorian Coastal Strategy, relevant recommendations of the Land Conservation Council and Environment Conservation Council and relevant Management Plans and Coastal Action Plans.

Aboriginal Heritage Act 2006

This Act provides for the protection and management of Victoria's Aboriginal heritage. It establishes the Victorian Aboriginal Heritage Council to advise the Minister in the management of cultural heritage and registered Aboriginal parties. The Act also deals with cultural heritage management plans, cultural heritage permits and agreements. The Act also includes enforcement provisions and processes for handling dispute resolution. This includes the review of certain decisions through the Victorian Civil and Administrative Tribunal (VCAT).

Victorian Waterway Management Strategy

The 2013 Victorian Waterway Management Strategy (VWMS) provides the framework for government – in partnership with the community - to maintain or improve the condition of rivers, estuaries and wetlands so that they can continue to provide environmental, social, cultural and economic values for all Victorians. The framework is based on regional planning processes and decision-making, within the broader system of integrated catchment management in Victoria.

1.2.4 Victorian local plans and policy

Port Phillip and Western Port Regional Catchment Strategy

The Port Phillip and Western Port Regional Catchment Strategy is a statutory documents under the *Catchment and Land Protection Act 1994* (CaLP Act) that provides the overarching framework for land, water and biodiversity management in the region.

Better Bays and Waterways

Better Bays and Waterways was developed by EPA Victoria and Melbourne Water to achieve water quality improvement for the Port Phillip and Western Port region. The plan was aimed at reducing the amount of pollutants entering waterways and bays from rural, urban and coastal areas, including priority actions for reducing sediments, nutrients and toxicants into Western Port.

Healthy Waterways Strategy

The Healthy Waterways Strategy outlines Melbourne Water's role in managing rivers, estuaries and wetlands in the Port Phillip and Westernport region. This strategy focuses on investing in areas that the community values and that will protect and improve environmental values and increase liveability.

1.3 Development of the draft plan

The Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning (DELWP) commissioned a project to renew the 2003 Western Port Ramsar Site Strategic Management Plan. The project was based on a robust and transparent method to analyse and prioritise values and locations within the Western Port Ramsar Site. The overall aim of the prioritisation of values and threats was to maintain and where possible, restore the ecological character of the site, within a coordinated and collaborative framework for management.

A work plan was developed (see Appendix A) to guide the project. Further detail on the methods used is provided in the sections below:

- Risk assessment section 3.1
- Identification of priority values section 3.2
- Identification of priority threats section 3.3
- Management strategies section 4.1.

1.3.1 Principles of the planning process

Throughout the development of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan, a number of principles were adopted and underpinned the planning process, consistent with the guiding principles of the VWMS (Department of Environment and Primary Industries 2013):

Stakeholder involvement – this plan has been developed with the input of a broad range of stakeholders through every phase (see section 1.3.2).

Evidence-based approach – best available knowledge has been used to underpin the development of this plan including the risk assessment and prioritisation of values and threats.

Precautionary principle – lack of full scientific certainty shall be not used as a reason for postponing cost-effective measures to prevent environmental degradation.

Building on existing activities – there are a large number of activities already being implemented within the catchment and the Western Port Ramsar Site to maintain and improve condition and ecosystem services. This plan seeks to build on these existing activities rather than duplicate effort.

Adaptive management – the plan life is for seven years, with a mid-term review after three years. A monitoring program has been included and the principles of monitor, evaluate, report and improve have been adopted.

1.3.2 Stakeholder involvement

The importance of stakeholder engagement in the development of management plans for Ramsar sites is recognised by the Convention and in the Australian Ramsar Management Principles (Text Box 1). In terms of the development of this management plan, stakeholders were involved in every step of the process. A communications and engagement strategy was developed prior to the commencement of the project and refined as necessary (see Appendix B).

The major groups involved in the development of this project were:

Steering Committee (SC): Representatives of agencies primarily responsible for the management of the Ramsar site (Port Phillip and Westernport CMA, DELWP, Parks Victoria, Melbourne Water, EPA Victoria and DoEE).

Stakeholder Advisory Group (SAG): Representatives of State Government agencies, local government and Non-Government Organisations with an interest and responsibility in managing aspects of Western Port were engaged and invited to participate in workshops related to identifying priority values and threats and strategic management actions (see Appendix B).

Community: Broader community and stakeholder engagement through the Western Port Ramsar Management Plan webpage (http://www.delwp.vic.gov.au/water/rivers,-estuaries-and-wetlands/western-port-ramsar-site-management-plan) and via public meetings at Warneet, Hastings and San Remo (see Appendix I).

2 Western Port Ramsar Site

A complete description of the ecological character of the Western Port Ramsar Site is contained in the ecological character description (ECD) (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010). A summary of this information relevant to the management plan for the site is provided below.

2.1 Location

Western Port Ramsar Site is located 60 kilometres southeast of Melbourne and comprises a large proportion of the Western Port embayment to the north of Phillip Island (Figure 2). The site consists of large shallow intertidal areas, dissected by deeper channels and covers approximately 60,000 hectares. It includes a number of small islands such as Quail, Elizabeth and Ram Islands and the southern tip of French Island known as Tortoise Head. The main body of French Island lies in the centre of Western Port, but is excluded from the Ramsar Site.

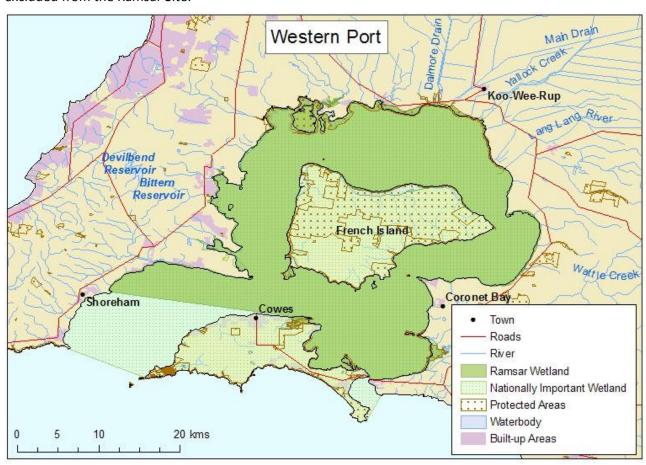


Figure 2: Map of the Western Port Ramsar Site (http://wetlands/ramsardetails.pl?refcode=19#). Note that finer detail can be seen using the Biodiversity Interactive Map (http://mapshare2.dse.vic.gov.au/MapShare2EXT/imf.jsp?site=bim) or the spatial layer is available from the Spatial Datamart (http://services.land.vic.gov.au/SpatialDatamart/).

2.2 Land status and site managers

The Western Port catchment extends from the Strzelecki Ranges in the east to the Yarra Ranges in the north and the Mornington Peninsula in the west, covering over 3,700 square kilometres. Most of the catchment is modified to support rural and peri-urban land uses (Melbourne Water 2009):

Primary industries include dairying, beef production, poultry, horticulture and quarrying.

- Urban, industrial and tourist areas and lifestyle and hobby farms make up a smaller proportion.
- Some forested areas remain in the upper catchment on French Island and the Mornington Peninsula.

There are a variety of tenures associated with the lands and waters of the Western Port Ramsar Site, and these are detailed in (Table 1). There are also a number of different agencies with responsibilities associated with managing aspects of the site, and these are summarised in Table 2.

Table 1: Land tenure within the Western Port Ramsar Site and the associated land managers.

| Area | Land tenure | Legal status | Management |
|--|--------------------------------|--|---|
| Yaringa, French Island and Churchill Island Marine National Parks | Marine National Park | National Parks Act 1975 | Parks Victoria |
| Waters and Sea bed | Unreserved Crown Land | Land Act 1958 | DELWP |
| Waters – Recreation and Navigation | - | Marine Act 1988 | Parks Victoria |
| Port Waters of the Port of Hastings – commercial shipping channels | - | Port Management Act 1995 | Victorian Channel Authority managed by Patrick Ports Hastings |
| 150 metres seawards of high water mark around French Island | French Island National Park | National Parks Act 1975 | Parks Victoria |
| Hanns Inlet | Declared naval waters | Control of Naval Waters Act 1918 | Department of Defence |
| Shoreline near Somers | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Parks Victoria |
| | Public Purpose Reserves | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | DELWP |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Point Leo Foreshore and Public Park Reserves Inc. |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Merricks Beach Foreshore Reserve Committee of Management |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Balnarring Beach Foreshore and Parks Reserve Committee of Management Inc. |
| Shoreline from Stony Point to Jacks Beach | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Crib Point Stony Point Committee of Management |
| Bittern Coastal Wetlands | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Mornington Peninsula Shire Council |
| Jacks Beach to Hastings | Unreserved Crown Land | Land Act 1958 | Mornington Peninsula Shire Council |
| Hastings Foreshore Reserve | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Mornington Peninsula Shire Council |
| Shoreline from east of Tyabb to Tooradin | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Parks Victoria |
| | Nature Conservation Reserve | Wildlife Act 1975 and Land Act 1958 | Parks Victoria |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Mornington Peninsula Shire Council (Tyabb Foreshore Reserve) |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Warneet Foreshore Reserve Committee of Management Inc. |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) | Cannons Creek Foreshore |

| Area | Land tenure | Legal status | Management |
|--|--|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | | Act 1978 | Reserve Committee of |
| | | | Management Inc. |
| Blind Bight Foreshore Reserve | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Casey City Council |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) | Tooradin Foreshore |
| | | Act 1978 | Reserve Committee of |
| | | | Management Inc. |
| North-eastern Shoreline | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Parks Victoria |
| | Nature Conservation Reserve | Land Act 1958 | Parks Victoria |
| Shoreline near Corinella | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) | Corinella Foreshore |
| | | Act 1978 | Committee of |
| | | | Management |
| Shoreline near Bass River | Nature Conservation Reserve | Land Act 1958 | Parks Victoria |
| | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) | San Remo Foreshore |
| | | Act 1978 | Committee of |
| | | | Management Inc. |
| Churchill Island | Nature Park | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Phillip Island Nature Parks |
| Shoreline near Rhyll | Coastal Reserve | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Parks Victoria |
| | Nature Park | Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978 | Phillip Island Nature Parks |
| French Island Shoreline | National Park | National Parks Act 1975 | Parks Victoria |
| Elizabeth & Sandstone Islands | Freehold | Private Land | Private |
| Waters adjacent to the northern shore of French Island National Park | French Island Marine National Park | National Parks Act 1975 | Parks Victoria |
| South of Rhyll, on the eastern shore of Phillip Island | Churchill Island Marine National Park | National Parks Act 1975 | Parks Victoria |

Table 2: Lead management agencies and their key responsibilities (Parks Victoria 2003).

| Agency | Overarching responsibility | Responsibility in Western Port |
|---|---|---|
| Parks Victoria | Manages parks and conservation reserves and the local port of Western Port including the safety and environmental management plan for water outside the Port of Hastings. | Manage many high value conservation areas including three marine national parks, French Island National Park, coastal crown land reserves. Parks Victoria is the Local Port manager of Western Port. |
| Department of Environment, Land Water and Planning (DELWP) | Strategic direction for park and reserve management; flora and fauna management and implementation of the Ramsar Convention in Victoria; catchment and water management, forest management, coastal and local port management; leasing, licensing and management of public land, strategic and statutory land use planning including the administration of the Victorian Planning Provisions. | Policy advice for the management of the Western Port Ramsar Site. Appointment and oversight of Committees of Management on Crown foreshore reserves, including assistance with the preparation of Coastal Management Plans. Administer Coastal Management Act 1995 for use and development of coastal Crown land. |
| Department of Economic Development, Jobs, Transport and Resources | Provides strategic direction for fisheries management and research, agricultural services and sustainable development of Victoria's energy and mineral resources. | Manage recreational fishing for the Ramsar site in accordance with <i>Fisheries Act 1995</i> . Strategic and operational catchment management services e.g. soil conservation. |
| Environment Protection Authority Victoria | Responsibility for and coordination of all activities relating to the discharge of waste into the environment and the generation, storage, treatment, transport and disposal of industrial waste and the emission of noise and for preventing or controlling pollution and noise and protecting and improving the quality of the environment. | Licence sewage and other discharges. Monitor and report on environmental quality as required under SEPP (Waters of Victoria). |
| Port of Hastings Development Authority | Responsible for managing existing trade at the Port of Hastings through the Port Management Agreement with Patrick Ports Hastings. | Operation of local port of Hastings as per overarching responsibilities including specifically maintenance of port and waterway access. |
| Department of Defence | Management of Commonwealth land | Manage the HMAS Cerberus naval base. |
| Victorian Coastal Council | Strategic statewide coastal planning; preparation and implementation of the Victorian Coastal Strategy; advise the Minister on coastal issues. | No local responsibility in Western Port. |
| Central Coastal Board | Develop a coastal action plan and guidelines for coastal planning and management; provide advice to Minister and Council on coastal development within the region. | Develop and oversee the implementation of the Central Coastal Board Action Plan, and increase public awareness of the Victorian Coastal Strategy and action plan. |
| Melbourne Water | Provision of water and sewerage services and the management of water supply storages and catchments. Waterway Management in the PPWP CMA region. Environmental Water delivery with Victorian Environment Water Holder in Tarago/Bunyip. | Supply drinking and recycled water and manage Melbourne's water supply catchments, sewage treatment, and the waterways and drainage systems in the Western Port catchment. |
| Shire of Bass Coast Mornington Peninsula Shire Council Shire of Cardinia City of Casey | Manage foreshores adjoining urban areas. Ensure orderly, sustainable development within the catchment and within the boundary of the Ramsar site, through strategic land-use planning, improvement to and administration of the Planning Scheme. | Working with community and other agencies in the control of pest plants and animals, domestic animal control, managing buffer zones, water quality and fostering complimentary management practices. Consideration of the potential effects on ecological character in assessing planning applications. |
| Port Phillip and Westernport CMA | Advise State Government on catchment management, and land and water resource issues and priorities. Encourage cooperation between land and water managers. Promote community awareness on catchment management issues. | Develop and implement Regional Catchment Management Strategies. Prepare and implement Action Plans. Manage surrounding catchment and inflowing streams and drainage. |
| Phillip Island Nature Parks | Manage Crown Land on Phillip Island set aside under the <i>Crown Land Reserves Act</i> for conservation outcomes. | Manage Crown Lands on Phillip Island within the Ramsar site boundary. |

2.3 Ramsar criteria met

At the time that Western Port was first nominated as a Wetland of International Importance, the criteria for identifying wetlands of international importance were the "Cagliari criteria", adopted at the first conference of contracting parties in Cagliari, Italy in 1980. The original nomination documentation for the Ramsar site considered that the site met three of these criteria as shown in (Table 3). However, no specific justification for these criteria was provided.

Table 3: Criteria for Identifying Wetlands of International Importance as at listing date, 1982. Criteria for which Western Port was listed are highlighted (Forests Commission 1983).

| Basis | Number | Description |
|--|--------|---|
| Criteria for waterfowl | 1a | It regularly supports 10,000 ducks, geese and swans; or 10,000 coots or 20,000 shorebirds |
| | 1b | It regularly supports 1% of the individuals in a population of one species or subspecies of waterfowl |
| | 1c | It regularly supports 1% of the breeding pairs in a population of one species or subspecies of waterfowl |
| Criteria based on plants and animals | 2a | It supports an appreciable number of rare, vulnerable or endangered species or subspecies of plant or animal |
| | 2b | It is of special value for maintaining the genetic and ecological diversity of a region because of the quality and peculiarities of its flora and fauna |
| | 2c | It is of special value as the habitat of plants or animals at a critical stage of their biological cycle |
| | 2d | It is of special value for one or more endemic plant or animal species or communities. |
| Criterion based on representative wetlands | 3 | It is a particularly good example of a specific type of wetland characteristic of its region. |

The criteria under which a Ramsar site can be designated have gone through a series of changes, with the most recent major revisions occurring at the 9th Ramsar Conference in Kampala, Uganda 2005, when a ninth criterion was added. The most recent assessment of the site against Ramsar criteria indicated that at the time of listing in 1982, the site would have met seven of the nine criteria as follows (see ECD Addendum in Appendix H):

Criterion 1: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it contains a representative, rare, or unique example of a natural or near-natural wetland type found within the appropriate biogeographic region.

The appropriate bioregion for the site is the Bass Strait IMCRA¹ Province which extends from Apollo Bay to Waratah Bay in Victoria including Port Phillip Bay and Western Port, the entire north coast of Tasmania and the waters between (Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts 2008). Although there is not a complete inventory of wetlands and coastal ecosystems across the bioregion, there is evidence to suggest that Western Port contains good representatives of three Ramsar wetland types: G (intertidal mud, sand or salt flats); H (intertidal marshes) and I (intertidal forested wetlands).

Western Port contains a very large expanse of intertidal sand and mudflats and the extensive areas of saltmarsh and mangroves within the Ramsar site (wetland types H and I) are considered to be in good condition (Boon et al. 2011).

¹ Integrated Marine and Coastal Regionalisation of Australia

Criterion 2: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it supports vulnerable, endangered, or critically endangered species or threatened ecological communities.

This criterion is only applied to wetland dependent flora and fauna, and those listed as vulnerable, endangered or critically endangered under national legislation (EPBC Act) or internationally (IUCN Red List). The site regularly supports one ecological community and seven fauna species listed under the EPBC Act and or IUCN Red List:

- Coastal saltmarsh Vulnerable ecological community
- Australian fairy tern (Sternula nereis nereis) Vulnerable •
- Bar-tailed godwit (*Limosa lapponica baueri*) Vulnerable²
- Curlew sandpiper (Calidris ferruginea) Critically endangered
- Eastern curlew (Numenius madagascariensis) Critically endangered
- Lesser sand plover (Charadrius mongolus) Vulnerable¹ •
- Red knot (Calidris canutus) Endangered¹ •
- Australian grayling (*Prototroctes maraena*) Vulnerable.

While there are historic records of orange-bellied parrot (Neophema chrysogaster) from the saltmarshes of the site, the species is in serious decline and has not been recorded in the Western Port for over two decades (BirdLife Australia unpublished data). Similarly there is a single record of an Australian painted snipe (Rostratula australis) from Pyramid Rock in 1979, which is insufficient to indicate that the site regularly supports this species. There are occasional records of the hooded plover (Thinornis rubricollis rubricollis) from beaches within the Ramsar site, including small numbers nesting at Silverleaves beach on Phillip Island. However, habitat requirements and records for this species indicate that the open coast beaches on the southern shore of Phillip Island are more important for hooded plover (Weston 2003, Maguire et al. 2014), which are outside the boundary of the Ramsar site.

Criterion 3: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it supports populations of plant and/or animal species important for maintaining the biological diversity of a particular biogeographic region

Guidance from the Convention indicates that this criterion should be applied to "hotspots" of biological diversity and centres of endemism within a biogeographical region. As with criterion 1, the relevant bioregion is the expansive Bass Strait IMCRA Bioregion, for which an inventory of wetland dependent species and biodiversity hotspots is not available.

The ECD for this site (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010) provided a justification for this criterion based largely on the habitat and abundance of waders using this site. While Western Port, undoubtedly provides habitat for a large number of waders, abundance of shorebirds is low compared to other sites in the bioregion such as Port Phillip Bay (data provided by BirdLife Australia).

There is evidence, however, to indicate that the Western Port Ramsar site meets this criterion, particularly with respect to marine invertebrates. The soft sediments of Western Port support a high diversity of ghost shrimps, including Michelea microphylla, a local endemic species known only from Crib Point (Wilson et al. 2011). The intertidal and subtidal reefs at San Remo, which support a high diversity of one invertebrate group — opisthobranchs (sea-slugs and sea-hares) and Crawfish Rock, although small, is considered especially diverse: 600 species have been documented at this site: 130 algae, 150 sponges, 50 hydroids, 180 bryozoans and 80 ascidians (Shapiro 1975). In addition, the rare hydroid Ralpharia coccinea found at Crawfish Rock, and may be endemic to Western Port (Edmunds et al. 2010).

² Species listed on May 5, 2016

Criterion 4: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it supports plant and/or animal species at a critical stage in their lifecycles, or provides refuge during adverse conditions.

The basic description of this criterion implies a number of common functions/roles that wetlands provide including supporting fauna during migration and breeding. Over 35 waterbirds listed under international migratory agreements have been recorded within the Ramsar site. This number includes species that, in Australia, are residents (e.g. eastern great egret) and vagrant seabirds for which the site does not provide significant habitat (e.g. Artic jaeger). There are 12 species of international migratory shorebirds that are regularly supported (in at least two thirds of seasons) by the Western Port Ramsar Site (see ECD Addendum in Appendix H). The site provides both feeding and high tide roost sites for these species (Hansen et al. 2011). In addition over 20 species of wetland dependent bird species have been recorded breeding within the site, with breeding of beach nesting birds on French Island and the north shore of Phillip Island identified as being particularly significant (Dann 2011).

Criterion 5: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it regularly supports 20,000 or more waterbirds.

Data provided by BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn (Western Port Bird Survey 1973 – 2015) indicate Western Port Ramsar site supports > 20,000 waterbirds in 80 percent of years (annual maximum count). This satisfies the Convention requirements of "at least two thirds of seasons" to meet this criterion.

Criterion 6: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it regularly supports 1% of the individuals in a population of one species or subspecies of waterbird.

Assessment of this criterion must be made using the most recent official population estimates (Wetlands International 2012). Data provided by BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn (1973 – 2015) indicate that six species meet this criterion indicate that six species meet this criterion:

- Australian fairy tern (Sternula nereis nereis)
- Australian pied oystercatcher (Haematopus longirostris)
- Curlew sandpiper (Calidris ferruginea)
- Eastern curlew (Numenius madagascariensis)
- Pacific gull (Larus pacificus)
- Red-necked stint (Calidris ruficollis).

Criterion 8: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it is an important source of food for fishes, spawning ground, nursery and/or migration path on which fish stocks, either within the wetland or elsewhere, depend.

The seagrass and other habitats within the embayment act as important nursery habitat for a range of fish and crustacean species (MacDonald 1992, Jenkins et al. 2013). Western Port is a key breeding area for some species such as elephant fish (*Callorhinchus milii*), school shark (*Galeorhinus australis*) and Australian anchovy (*Engraulis australis*), and a nursery area for other species such as King George whiting (*Sillaginodes punctatus*), yellow-eye mullet (*Aldrichetta forsteri*) and Australian salmons (*Arripis* spp) (Jenkins 2011).

The site also supports a number of fish species that migrate between fresh, estuarine and marine waters as part of their life cycles, including the Australian grayling, black bream (Acanthopagrus butcheri) and the short-finned eel (Anguilla australis).

2.4 Ecological character and values

2.4.1 Critical components, process and services

The Australian Government has developed and implemented a framework for describing the ecological character of Ramsar sites (Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts 2008). This framework requires the identification and description of critical components, processes and services. These are defined as characteristics of the Ramsar site (Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts 2008):

- 1. that are important determinants of the sites unique character;
- 2. that are important for supporting the Ramsar criteria under which the site was listed;
- 3. for which change is reasonably likely to occur over short to medium time scales (less than 100 years); and/or
- 4. that will cause significant negative consequences if change occurs.

The Western Port Ramsar Site ECD (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010) identifies ten components, processes services that are critical to the ecological character of the Ramsar site. These are described briefly below, more detail on each can be found in the ECD for the site and in the ECD Addendum in Appendix H.

Wetland bathymetry

This critical component is related to the depth profile or morphology of the Western Port Ramsar Site. The site comprises extensive areas of intertidal sand and mudflat, which cover an area of approximately 27,000 hectares. At low tide, approximately 40% of the Ramsar site is exposed (Edgar et al. 1994), and this forms important feeding habitat for shorebirds, including internationally migratory waders. These soft sediments are dissected by deep (> 15 metre) channels, which extend up the north and eastern arms of the site (Figure 3).

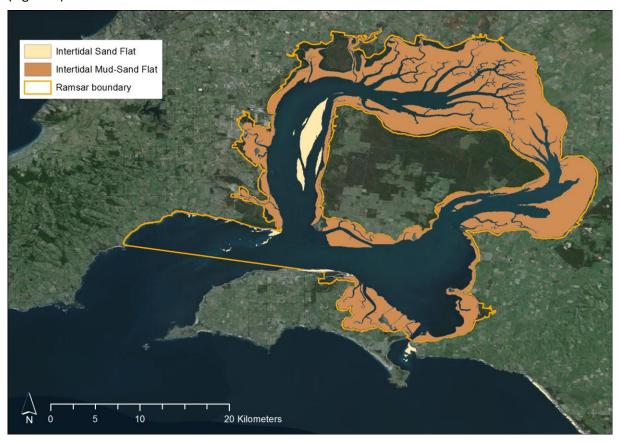


Figure 3: Bathymetry of the Western Port Ramsar Site, showing the extensive intertidal mudflats and deep channels (AMSA 2014).

Geomorphology and sedimentation

Western Port is characterised by the high sediment loads from the catchment, which are deposited in the river mouths and intertidal areas within the site. Resuspension of sediments by wind and wave action in the predominantly shallow embayment is also an important process (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010).

Seagrass

There are four species of seagrass³ within Western Port (Walker 2011):

- Zostera tasmanica is the dominant species comprising almost half the seagrass in the Ramsar site and occurring in the muddy intertidal banks and channels.
- Zostera capricornii occupies a smaller area and occurs at higher elevations.
- Amphibolis antarctica occurs mostly in the areas of sandy sediments with underlying rock in south
 of Western Port, with only small patches within the Ramsar site boundary.
- Halophila australis occurs in small, sparse patches in deeper waters.

The extent and condition of seagrass in Western Port is highly variable over time. At the time the site was listed under the Ramsar Convention, there were only 7,200 hectares of seagrass, this has increased to over 15,000 hectares in more recent times (Holland et al. 2013). Seagrass occurs mostly in the northern and western arms of the Ramsar site (Figure 4).

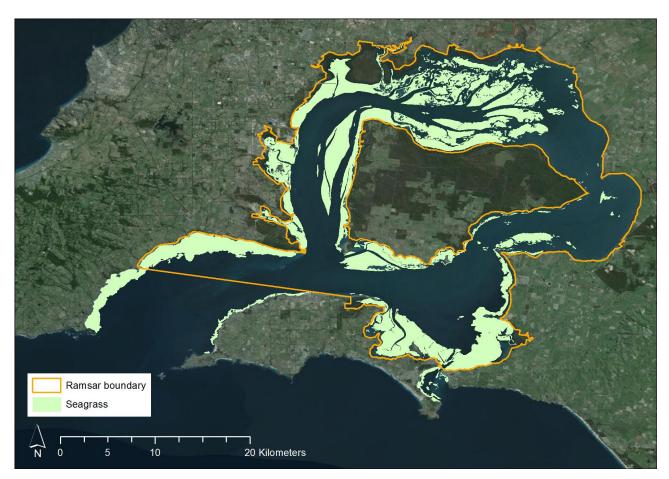


Figure 4: Western Port seagrass distribution (Melbourne Water Corporation. 2011).

Saltmarsh

The Western Port Ramsar Site contains one of the largest expanses of saltmarsh in Victoria, covering an area of just over 1,100 hectares (Boon et al. 2011)⁴. Saltmarsh occupies the area of the site between mangroves and terrestrial vegetation at higher elevation. The saltmarsh of Western Port is diverse (Boon

³ Note that there have been revisions in the taxonomy of seagrasses since early descriptions and mapping. This description reflects current taxonomy.

⁴ Note that much of the saltmarsh within the Western Port Bay area lies outside the Ramsar site boundary.

2011) and in variable condition, with areas of intact high quality saltmarsh in some areas such as Yaringa Marine National Park, and other areas in poor condition with large areas of bare ground, low diversity and weeds (Mark Rodrigue, Parks Victoria, personal communication). Coastal saltmarsh is listed as a vulnerable ecological community under the EPBC Act and is important habitat for fish, when inundated and feeding and roosting waterbirds, when tides are low.

Mangrove

The mangrove areas of Western Port comprise a single species *Avicennia marina* and represent some of the most southerly extents of the species globally (Dittman 2011). The inundated roots and pneumatophores of mangroves provide good habitat for fish and invertebrates and play a role in stabilizing the soft sediments in the site.

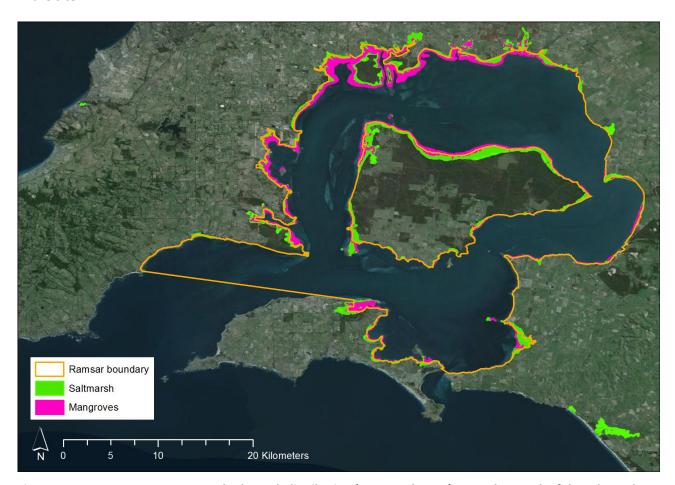


Figure 5: Western Port Mangrove and saltmarsh distribution (Boon et al. 2011). Note that much of the saltmarsh lies outside the Ramsar site boundary, in particular the majority of the saltmarsh on the northern shore of French Island is outside the Ramsar site.

Fish

The Western Port Ramsar Site supports a diversity and abundance of fish and supports an important recreational fishery. At the time of listing the site was also important for commercial fishing, but this was closed in 2007. Fish diversity and abundance is highly linked to habitat (Jenkins 2011):

- Seagrass small resident species with gobies and pipefish / sea dragons common, juveniles of recreationally important species such as King George whiting (Sillaginodes punctatus).
- Mangroves small resident gobies (but not pipefish and seadragons found in seagrass), juvenile fish seasonally, including recreationally important species.
- Open water large species such as Australian salmon (*Arripis trutta*), snook (*Sphyraena novaehollandiae*) and barracouta (*Thysites atun*).

• Reef – not well documented, but likely to include species such as wrasse (*Notolabrus* spp.) and zebra fish (*Girella zebra*).

Invertebrates

The soft sediment and reef habitats of the Western Port Ramsar Site support a diversity and abundance of marine invertebrates. One of the outstanding characteristics of the soft-sediment fauna of Western Port is the high diversity of ghost shrimps, which includes the rare species *Paraglypturus (Eucalliax) tooradin*, and a local endemic known only from Crib Point, *Michelea microphylla*. Because of the abundance of invertebrates, soft sediments in intertidal areas are important foraging ground for shorebirds (Wilson et al. 2011).

Waterbirds

A total of 115⁵ waterbird⁶ species have been recorded within the Western Port Ramsar Site, and the site regularly supports 12 species of waders from the East Asian-Australasian Flyway listed under the international migratory bird agreements JAMBA, CAMBA and ROKAMBA. The Western Port Ramsar Site provides significant foraging area for a variety of shorebird species as well as important roosting (resting) sites (Figure 6).

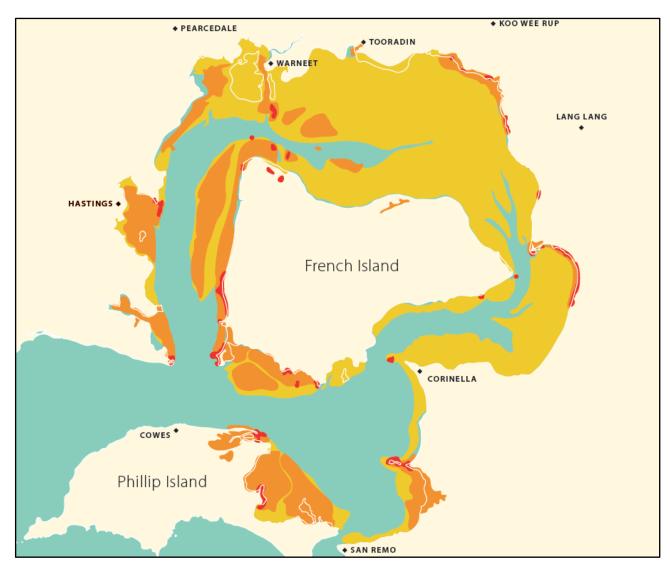


Figure 6: Shorebird habitat in Western Port showing primary foraging areas (orange); secondary foraging habitat (yellow) and high tide roost sites (red) (Central Coastal Board (Vic.) 2011, Hansen et al. 2011).

⁵ Note that this number includes several pelagic seabirds such as albatross, which are not regularly supported by the site.

⁶ Waterbirds are defined under the Ramsar Convention as species of birds that are ecologically dependent on wetlands.

In addition to shorebirds, the Western Port Ramsar Site provides habitat for a variety of waterbird groups or guilds including ducks and swans; grebes; large wading birds such as herons, ibis and spoonbills; gulls and fish eating birds such as cormorants, pelicans and terns (Hansen et al. 2011).

Western Port supports breeding waterbird species and is particularly important for beach nesting birds. Australian fairy tern (*Sternula nereis nereis*) and Caspian tern (*Hydroprogne caspia*) breed semi-regularly on Rams Island (Lacey and O'Brien 2015). Australian pied oystercatchers (*Haematopus longirostris*) breed regularly in the sandy beaches (and even saltmarsh) of French Island. Noting that many species of waterbird such as ibis, spoonbills and cormorants, breed in swamps and wetlands outside the Ramsar site boundary, but may rely on feeding grounds in the Ramsar site during nesting.

Threatened species

Threatened species regularly supported by the Western Port Ramsar Site include six species of bird and one fish species.

Bar-tailed godwit (Limosa lapponica baueri), curlew sandpiper (Calidris ferruginea), eastern curlew (Numenius madagascariensis), lesser sand plover (Charadrius mongolus) and red knot (Calidris canutus) are international migratory species that spend the non-breeding season in the southern hemisphere. They arrive in late spring, spend the summer feeding on invertebrates in intertidal mudflats and depart for the northern hemisphere in February to March. Juveniles of these species spend their first one or two winters at the site before heading to the northern hemisphere to breed. Although the five species have similar life histories, they are physically very different. For example, the eastern curlew is the largest of the shorebirds with a wingspan of over one metre and a weight of nearly one kilogram. In contrast the curlew sandpiper and lesser sand plover are small birds, weighing just 50 - 70 grams (Higgins and Davies 1996).

Australian fairy tern (*Sternula nereis nereis*) is an Australian resident, fish eating bird species. They feed close inshore upon small schooling fish. In the Ramsar site, anchovies and pilchards are likely to comprise the majority of their diet. There are two known breeding colonies in Western Port, the main one is at Rams Island, with three breeding records for the nearby Tortoise Island. On Rams Island the terns nest on sand or shell grit near the shoreline and since 2000 have also nested in dried seagrass (Lacey and O'Brien 2015).

Australian grayling (*Prototroctes maraena*) reside in the rivers of the catchment of Western Port (Koster and Dawson 2010). This diadromous species migrates to and from marine environments as part of its lifecycle (Crook et al. 2006, Schmidt et al. 2011). It is likely that larvae of the Australian grayling drift downstream into the Western Port Ramsar Site, with return upstream migration in spring of juveniles (Jenkins 2011).

2.4.2 Additional values

Rocky reefs

Rocky reefs comprises a small area within the Ramsar site, but includes the intertidal and subtidal reefs at San Remo, which support a high diversity of one invertebrate group, opisthobranchs (sea-slugs and sea-hares), which are listed as a threatened community under the *Flora and Fauna Guarantee Act 1988*. Crawfish Rock, although small is considered especially diverse: 600 species have been documented at this site: 130 algae, 150 sponges, 50 hydroids, 180 bryozoans and 80 ascidians (Shapiro 1975). In addition, the rare hydroid *Ralpharia coccinea* is found at Crawfish Rock, and may be endemic to Western Port (Edmunds et al. 2009).

Socio-economic and cultural values

The Western Port Ramsar Site has three Marine National Parks within its boundaries as well as French Island National Park. Western Port Ramsar Site and adjoining areas and its surrounds have also been designated as a Biosphere Reserve under the UNESCO's Man and the Biosphere program. The Ramsar site is within the traditional lands of the Boonwurrung, who maintain strong connections to the land and waters. The site contains the commercial Port of Hastings that services around 75 ships per year and contributes around \$67 million annually to the region's economy.

Western Port has a long history of recreational fishing and was declared a 'Recreational Fishing Haven' in December 2007 by the Department of Primary Industries after imposing a ban on commercial fishing. Sailing and boating are popular past-times, and the Ramsar site contains several yacht clubs. The site is valued for its educational facilities including several school camps. Tourist expenditure for Western Port (excluding Phillip Island) is valued at \$285 million per year (Worley Parsons 2013). Based on figures presented in Carnell (2015) and the total area of saltmarsh and seagrass within the Ramsar site, the blue carbon value of the Western Port Ramsar Site is in the order of \$11.5 million.

2.5 Status of ecological character and Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC)

The mechanism against which change in ecological character is assessed is via comparison with Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC). LAC are defined by Phillips (2006) as:

"...the variation that is considered acceptable in a particular measure or feature of the ecological character of the wetland. This may include population measures, hectares covered by a particular wetland type, the range of certain water quality parameter, etc. The inference is that if the particular measure or parameter moves outside the 'limits of acceptable change' this may indicate a change in ecological character that could lead to a reduction or loss of the values for which the site was Ramsar listed. In most cases, change is considered in a negative context, leading to a reduction in the values for which a site was listed".

The following should be considered when developing and assessing LAC:

- LAC are a tool by which ecological change can be measured. However, LAC do not constitute a management regime for the Ramsar site.
- Exceeding or not meeting LAC does not necessarily indicate that there has been a change in
 ecological character within the meaning of the Ramsar Convention. However, exceeding or not
 meeting LAC may require investigation to determine whether there has been a change in ecological
 character.
- While the best available information was used to prepare the ECD and define LAC for the site, a
 comprehensive understanding of site character may not be possible as, in many cases, only limited
 information and data is available for these purposes. The LAC may not accurately represent the
 variability of the critical components, processes, benefits or services under the management
 regime and natural conditions that prevailed at the time the site was listed as a Ramsar wetland.
- LAC can be updated as new information becomes available to ensure they more accurately reflect the natural variability (or normal range for artificial sites) of critical components, processes, benefits or services of the Ramsar wetland. The formal process for this is via the Ramsar Rolling Review, which is a three yearly assessment of ecological character at each Ramsar site (Butcher et al. 2011).

The LAC for Western Port Ramsar Site were established in the ECD for critical components, processes and services (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010). These were updated in the recent review and an ECD Addendum documents the changes (Appendix H). The most recent assessment against these updated LAC is provided in (Table 4).

Establishing the benchmark: "At the time of listing"

The Ramsar Convention establishes the benchmark for the ecological character of listed wetlands as: "at the time of designation as a Ramsar Wetland of International Importance" (Resolution VI.1 Annex Para 2.1).

This is an important concept for understanding the goal of maintaining ecological character and assessing change in character. Aquatic ecosystems are rarely static and stable, and Western Port is no exception. There are ongoing changes, many of which commenced prior to designation, with a continuing trajectory of change. Establishing a benchmark, against which change in ecological character can be assessed, is a task for the Ecological Character Description, using Limits of Acceptable Change. Maintaining the site's ecological character in a changing environment is a challenge for Ramsar site management.

An example of these challenges is the extent of seagrass within the site. At the time of listing there were just 7,200 hectares of seagrass in Western Port. This fell further in 1983-94 to just 5,900 hectares and follows a decline from over 23,000 hectares in the 1970s (Blake and Ball 2001). There was a large loss of intertidal seagrass (*Zostera tasmanica*) in the late 1970s / early 1980s from the northern and eastern parts of Western Port attributed to smothering by sediments. By the mid-1990s, there was evidence of recovery of seagrass extent and condition in Western Port, which continues to this day. The most recent mapping suggests that there is now over 15,000 hectares of seagrass (Holland et al. 2013).

What does this mean for setting a benchmark for ecological character and managing seagrass at the site? It means that the administrative reporting of a potential change in character to the Convention would only occur if seagrass were to decline *below* what it was at the time of listing (7,200 hectares). Management of seagrass at the site, however, is aimed at continuing to improve the extent and condition of seagrass beyond current levels and continuing the trajectory of recovery.



Image: Pebble crab amongst narrow leaf seagrass (Zostera muelleri). Photo: M. Rodrigue, Parks Victoria.

Table 4: Assessment of current condition of the ecological character of the Ramsar site for critical components, processes and services (CPS) see ECD Addendum (Appendix H).

| Critical CPS | Limit of Acceptable Change | 2016 Assessment | | |
|--------------------------|---|--|--|--|
| Wetland bathymetry | No loss of intertidal mudflat area (270 km²) | Although there has been work on coastal erosion, there is no current information on the extent of intertidal mudflat area. Insufficient data to assess LAC. | | |
| Seagrass | Total seagrass extent will not decline below 5400 hectares for a period of | Melbourne water measured 15,000 hectares in 2011 (Holland et al. 2013). | | |
| | greater than 10 continuous years. | LAC is met. | | |
| Saltmarsh | Total saltmarsh extent will not decline below 850 hectares. | The most recent assessment of saltmarsh extent in Western Port (Boon et al. 2011) indicates 1143 hectares. There is no evidence of a significant decline in saltmarsh extent. | | |
| | | LAC is met. | | |
| Mangrove | Total mangrove extent will not decline below 900 hectares. | The most recent assessment of mangrove extent in Western Port indicates 1700 hectares. This represents an increase of 40% since the time of listing. | | |
| | | LAC is met. | | |
| Waterbirds | Abundance of waterbirds will not decline below the following (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): | Average maximum count of each group of waterbirds from 2011 – 2015 was as follows (data from BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn): Total waterbirds – 20,100 | | |
| | Total waterbirds – 12 000 | Migratory waders - 8500 | | |
| | Migratory waders – 5300 | Australian waders - 2500 | | |
| | Australasian waders - 800 | Fishers - 810 | | |
| | Ducks - 500 | Ducks - 2100 | | |
| | Fishers - 550 Gulls - 1600 | Gulls - 2300 Large wading birds - 1200 | | |
| | Large wading birds - 980 | Swans -2600 | | |
| | Swans – 1600 | 5.14.15 | | |
| | | Breeding of beach nesting birds has been recorded | | |
| | Breeding of beach nesting birds | annually (Driessen and Maguire 2014) | | |
| | annually within the site | LAC is met. | | |
| Threatened | Abundance of eastern curlew, | Data from 2011 – 2015 indicate that the average | | |
| species: birds | curlew sandpiper and fairy tern will not decline below 1% of the | abundance of the three species were as follows: | | |
| | population as stated in the most | Eastern curlew – 438 (1% of population) | | |
| | recent Wetlands International Population estimate (based on a five year rolling average of annual | Curlew sandpiper – 622 (0.5% of population) Fairy tern – 22 (1.5% of population) | | |
| | maximum counts). | Data from 2011 – 2015 indicate presence of the three species: | | |
| | Presence of bar-tailed godwit, lesser | Bar-tailed godwit – all five years | | |
| | sand plover and red knot in at least three out of every five years. | Lesser sand plover – three years Red knot - three years | | |
| | | LAC is exceeded for curlew sandpiper, but met for all other species. | | |
| Threatened species: fish | Australian grayling continues to be supported in one or more of the catchments draining into Western Port. | Data from the Bunyip River (2008 – 2010) indicates that the Australian grayling are present, spawning and migrating through this system (Koster and Dawson 2010). LAC is met. | | |

3 Threats

Priority threats and values for management in the next seven years were identified through a process that included a risk assessment.

3.1 Risk assessment method

The risk assessment process adopted for this project is consistent with the ISO 31000:2009, *Risk management – Principles and guidelines* and the Standards Australia Handbook: Environmental risk management – principles and process (HB 203-2000; Standards Australia and Standards New Zealand 2006). The risk assessment approach follows a structured and iterative process, with the following steps:

- 1. Establish the context existing values and environmental conditions
- 2. Identify risks threats and associated potential impacts, and
- 3. Analyse risks assign likelihoods and consequences to determine level of risk.

3.1.1 Establishing the context

A review of existing published and unpublished information relevant to the Western Port Ramsar Site was undertaken to identify and summarise the important environmental, social and economic values; current condition and potential threats to ecological character. The spatial scale of the risk assessment was established as the entire Ramsar site.

The purpose of the risk assessment was to identify priority values and threats as the basis for identifying strategic actions in the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan. The ECD (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010) provided a benchmark for values and threats, which was augmented by local knowledge. The risk assessment was underpinned by both local knowledge and expert opinion. The process of prioritising values and threats and how the risk assessment contributed to this is illustrated in Figure 7.

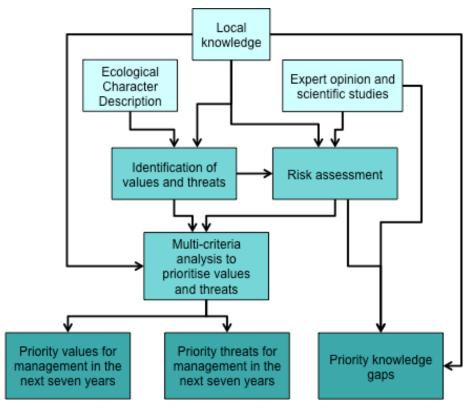


Figure 7: Process of prioritising values and threats and the role of the risk assessment.

The risk assessment was based on a desktop review of existing information, supplemented by expert scientific and broader stakeholder knowledge. The risk assessment undertaken in the current project drew heavily on three previous assessments:

- risks identified and assessed through the Melbourne Water funded Understanding Western Port program;
- the Better Bays and Waterways program (Melbourne Water 2009) which assessed risks to water quality both in the catchments and in the Bay; and
- a series of reports assessing the risk of climate change to some of Victoria's marine environments (Klemke and Arundel 2013).

3.1.2 Identifying risks

The risk assessment process is consistent with the Australian/New Zealand Standard: Risk Management (AS/NZS 4360:2004; Standards Australia and Standards New Zealand 2004) and the Standards Australia Handbook: Environmental risk management - principles and process (HB 203-2000; Standards Australia and Standards New Zealand 2006).

The approach uses a hierarchical process to identify potential risks as follows:

- Pressures activities in Western Port or catchment that could affect ecological character
- Stressors the physical or chemical changes that could arise as a result of an activity
- Effects the potential responses caused by the stressors.

This allows for clear identification of the underlying causes of risks and threats to ecological character of the Ramsar site, separating the threat from the impact.

3.1.3 Analysing risks

Impact pathways were developed that integrated each level of the hierarchy and these formed the basis of a formal risk analysis process. Likelihood and consequence were assigned to each **impact pathway** in its entirety. See below for an example for an impact pathway:

| Pressures | Stressors | Impact |
|---------------------------------|---------------------|--|
| Pollution: Agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and a decline in seagrass health |

Questions were put to SAG members and experts in a workshop setting to estimate the likelihood and consequence, for example: what is the likelihood that agricultural practices in the catchment will result in increased nutrients, increased algal growth and that this will result in a decline in seagrass health? What are the consequences of this with respect to the ecological character of the Ramsar site?

Likelihood and consequence descriptions used in this assessment are provided in Table 5 and Table 6, respectively, with the risk matrix (Table 7) showing how they combine to score the overall risk. A number of ground rules for the risk assessment were established:

- The risk assessment was focussed on assessing risks to ecological character over the next 15 years.
- In assessing each impact pathway all likely future changes (population, land use, climate change) were considered.
- Where possible all decisions were based on multiple lines of evidence.

Table 5: Likelihood

| Almost certain | Likely | Possible | Unlikely | Rare |
|--|---|-------------|------------------------------|--|
| Is expected to occur in most circumstances | Will probably occur in most circumstances | Could occur | Could occur but not expected | Occurs only in exceptional circumstances |

Table 6: Consequence

| Category | Insignificant | Minor | Moderate | Major | Extreme |
|---|---|--|---|---|---|
| Ecosystem Function (need to consider resilience and resistance) | Alteration or disturbance to ecosystem within natural variability. Ecosystem interactions may have changed but it is unlikely that there would be any detectable change outside natural variation / occurrence. | Localised measurable changes to the ecosystem components without a major change in function (no loss of components or introduction of new species that affects ecosystem function). Recovery (if relevant) in less than 1 year. | Widespread measurable changes to the ecosystem components without a major change in function (no loss of components or introduction of new species that affects ecosystem function). Recovery (if relevant) in 1 to 2 years. | Widespread measureable changes to the ecosystem components with a major change in function. Recovery (i.e. within historic natural variability) in 3 to 10. | Long term and possibly irreversible damage to one or more ecosystem function. Recovery, if at all, greater than 10 years. |
| Habitat, communities and / or assemblages | Alteration or disturbance to habitat within natural variability. Less than 1% of the area of habitat affected or removed. | 1 to 5% of the area of habitat affected in a major way or removed. | 5 to 30% of the area of habitat affected in a major way or removed. | 30 to 90% of the area of habitat affected in a major way or removed. | Greater than 90% of the area of habitat affected in a major way or removed. |
| Species and / or groups of species (including protected species) | Population size or behaviour may have changed but it is unlikely that there would be any detectable change outside natural variation / occurrence. | Detectable change to population size and / or behaviour, with no detectable impact on population viability (recruitment, breeding, recovery) or dynamics. | Detectable change to population size and / or behaviour, with no impact on population viability (recruitment, breeding, recovery) or dynamics. | Detectable change to population size and / or behaviour, with an impact on population viability and or dynamics. | Local extinctions are imminent / immediate or population no longer viable. |
| Social | Short-term interruptions in recreational use (days) and perception as a high amenity place to live unaltered. | Recreational activities restricted and perceptions of amenity altered in a localised area for short-term (< 1 year) | Recreational activities restricted and perceptions of amenity altered in a localised area for > 1 year. | Long-term disruption to recreational activities and perceptions of amenity altered at a regional scale for 1 to 5 years. | Long-term disruption to recreational activities and perceptions of amenity altered for a regional scale for > 10 years. |

Table 7: Risk matrix

| | | (| Consequence | | | |
|------------|----------------|---------------|-------------|------------|---------|---------|
| | | Insignificant | Minor | Moderate | Major | Extreme |
| | Almost certain | Negligible | Medium | High | Extreme | Extreme |
| þ | Likely | Negligible | Medium | Medium | High | Extreme |
| کور | Possible | Negligible | Low | Medium | High | High |
| Likelihood | Unlikely | Negligible | Low | Low | Medium | Medium |
| ¥ | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | Negligible | Low | Medium |

3.1.4 Cumulative risk assessment

The impact pathway approach to assessing risks allows for clear identification of the causes and impacts to values for each identified pathway. The problem remains, however, of how to deal with cumulative threats. Traditional ecological risk assessment processes are often incapable of dealing with cumulative and synergistic effects. A cumulative risk assessment is defined as an analysis, characterisation, and possible quantification of the combined risks to human health or the environment from multiple agents or stressors (Callahan and Sexton 2007). It is recognised that cumulative effects of multiple stressors on values are most often not simply additive (Crain et al. 2008). Rather, they may be synergistic, where the consequences of individual stressors are magnified to produce a greater risk than the sum; or they may be compensatory, where the total consequence is less than the sum. However, in the absence of information regarding the accumulation of effects from multiple stressors on a value, a sum of multiple risks is assumed as a reasonable first approximation for estimating cumulative risk (Bartolo et al. 2012, O et al. 2015).

There are a number of different methods for calculating the sum of risks, but the most common is based on assigning scores to likelihood and consequence, with risk = likelihood x consequence (Cox 2008). Cumulative risk was therefore calculated as: Total risk = Σ (likelihood x consequence) for each pressure, stressor and value, with individual risks scored as per Table 8.

| Consequence | | | | | |
|--------------------|-------------------|-----------|--------------|-----------|-------------|
| | Insignificant (1) | Minor (2) | Moderate (3) | Major (4) | Extreme (5) |
| Almost certain (5) | 5 | 10 | 15 | 20 | 25 |
| Likely (4) | 4 | 8 | 12 | 16 | 20 |
| Possible (3) | 3 | 6 | 9 | 12 | 15 |
| Unlikely (2) | 2 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 10 |

2

Table 8: Scoring for cumulative risk calculations (O et al. 2015).

1

3.1.5 Stakeholder involvement

Rare (1)

A draft risk assessment was developed based on best available information by a team of wetland scientists in consultation with experts on various aspects of Western Port. This draft risk assessment was provided to the Steering Committee (SC) and Stakeholder Advisory Group (SAG) members for review. A one day workshop was held in Hastings on July 14, 2015. Workshop participants were asked to review the impact pathways, likelihood and consequence ratings for each impact pathway in their area of interest or expertise. At the workshop, the risk assessment was systematically worked through with discussion on the rankings and identified pathways until agreement was reached. Critical knowledge gaps were identified and documented for inclusion in the management plan. A number of risk rankings were deferred at the workshop for consultation with relevant scientific experts.

3

5

4

Following the workshop, relevant experts from universities and research organisations were contacted to provide input to the risk assessment in their respective fields. The results of these conversations, together with the outputs of the workshop were used to produce a revised risk assessment. The revised risk assessment was circulated to SC and SAG members for any further comments, prior to finalisation. The full risk assessment can be found in Appendix C.

3.2 Ranking priority values for management

A multi-criteria analysis was used to prioritise values for the Western Port Ramsar Site management plan. The objective of the prioritisation was to identify the highest priorities for management for the next seven years (i.e. the life of the plan). Therefore criteria for prioritising values are related to (Table 9):

- meeting Ramsar site management obligations to maintain ecological character (criterion 1);
- importance to the broader community (criterion 2);

- values that have been identified as being at high risk from multiple threats (criteria 3); and
- values that are currently in decline (criterion 4).

Values were identified based on those acknowledged as being critical to the ecological character of the Ramsar site in the ECD (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010); together with additional values identified through a search of recent literature and research; consistent with the methods described in the Victorian Waterway Management Strategy (Department of Environment and Primary Industries 2013).

Table 9: Criteria for prioritisation of values (and descriptions of low (1), medium (2) and high (3) rankings).

| Criteria | Description | Score |
|--------------------|--|-------|
| 1. Critical to the | Low priority: Not an identified critical CPS, nor related to priority species / ecological | 1 |
| ecological | communities. | |
| character of the | Medium priority: Value relates to one or more state listed and/or one or more items | 2 |
| Western Port | listed under international agreements; regional management priorities included in | |
| Ramsar Site | regional planning frameworks, management plans etc., but were not identified as a | |
| | critical CPS in the ECD. | |
| | High priority: Value is a critical component, process or service | 3 |
| 2. Community | Low priority: Not identified of concern by general community. | 1 |
| priority | Medium priority: Value identified as of moderate interest/concern for the community. | 2 |
| | High priority: Value identified as a high priority by the community | 3 |
| 3. Risk (from | Low priority: Classified as "low" or "very low" in the cumulative risk assessment. | 1 |
| risk | Medium priority: Classified as "medium" in the cumulative risk assessment. | 2 |
| assessment) | High priority: Classified as "high" or "very high" in the cumulative risk assessment. | 3 |
| 4. Current | Low priority: No qualitative or quantitative evidence of a decline in condition (against | 1 |
| condition | 1982 benchmark) | |
| | Medium priority: Qualitative evidence of a decline in condition and / or a localised or | 2 |
| | non-sustained change in condition reported for the value. | |
| | High priority: Quantitative evidence of a sustained decline in condition associated with | 3 |
| | the value. | |

A draft prioritisation of values was developed based on best available information by a team of wetland scientists in consultation with experts on various aspects of Western Port. This draft prioritisation of values was provided to the SC and SAG for review. A one day workshop was held in Hastings on August 18, 2015 to review the application of criteria and scoring for each value in their area of interest or expertise. At the workshop, the prioritisation was systematically worked through with discussion on scoring until agreement was reached. The process concluded that all of the identified critical components, processes and services at the site were high priorities for management. The final ranked list of priority values for management in the next seven years was:

- 1. Seagrass
- 2. Fish
- 3. Waterbird abundance and diversity
- 4. Waterbird breeding
- 5. Threatened species (fish and birds)
- 6. Saltmarsh
- 7. Intertidal sand and mud flats
- 8. Rocky reefs
- 9. Mangroves.

It is anticipated that this prioritisation of values could be used in annual action planning to afford higher priority to actions that directly protect high priority values. The relationships between identified high priority threats and these values are illustrated in the stressor model (Figure 8).

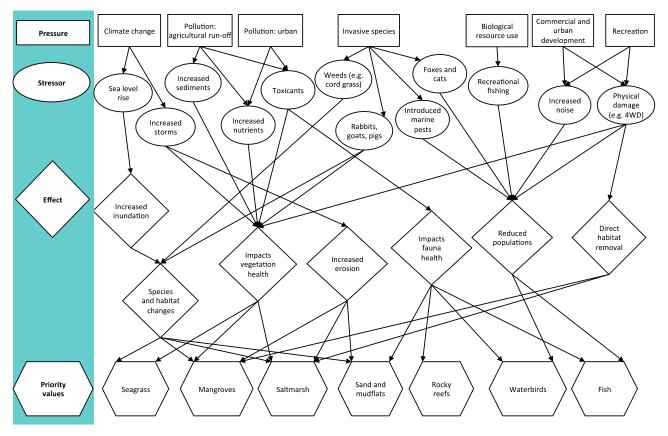


Figure 8: Stressor model illustrating the major linkages between high priority threats (pressures and stressors) and high priority values.

3.3 High priority threats for management

The outputs of the risk assessment were used to identify the highest priority threats for management in the next seven years in two ways. Firstly all identified individual risk pathways that were above a level of "tolerable risk" (risk score of 12 or more) as determined by the SC and SAG were considered a priority for management in the life of the plan (Table 10). Secondly, a cumulative risk assessment looked at the pressures and stressors across all risk pathways and was used to ensure that risks that may individually be medium or low level, but combined have a significant cumulative impact, were considered. The highest ranking cumulative pressures and stressors were as follows:

- Pressures
 - Climate change
 - Pollution: agriculture and rural
 - o Pollution: urban
 - Invasive species
 - Urban and commercial development⁷.
- Stressors
 - Increased sediments
 - Toxicants.

The workshop held in Hastings on August 18, 2015 in addition to considering the thresholds for threats that should be considered a priority for management in the next seven years, sought to map priority locations for each of these threats. These maps are provided in Appendix D. A brief description of each of the priority threats is provided below.

⁷ This term relates to the physical aspects of the built environment, noting that discharge and water quality impacts are covered by "pollution".

Table 10: Priority threats and associated values, with numbers indicating the risk score (likelihood x consequence) for risk pathways (see Appendix C for full risk assessment and scoring). Note that higher numbers equate to high risk.

| Priority threats | | Priority values affected | | | | | | |
|------------------|--|--------------------------|------|----------------|-------------|----------|-----------|-----------|
| | | Waterbirds | Fish | Sand/mud flats | Rocky reefs | Seagrass | Saltmarsh | Mangroves |
| 1. | Invasive species: Cord-grass (Spartina spp.) | 15 | | | | | 20 | 15 |
| 2. | Invasive species: new and emerging salt-tolerant weeds | 15 | | | | | 15 | |
| 3. | Invasive species: foxes and cats predating on shorebirds and beach nesting birds | 20 | | | | | | |
| 4. | Invasive species: introduced marine pests (current and potential new invasions) | | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | | |
| 5. | Invasive species: pigs, goats, rabbits in intertidal areas | 15 | | | | | 15 | |
| 6. | Climate change: sea level rise | 12 | | | | 16 | 20 | |
| 7. | Climate change: increased frequency and intensity of | 16 | | 20 | | 20 | 16 | 16 |
| _ | storms leading to shoreline erosion | - 4.5 | 4.5 | 1.5 | | | | |
| 8. | Climate change: increased frequency and intensity of storms leading to increased sediments | 16 | 16 | 16 | | 15 | | |
| 9. | Recreation: Vehicles in the intertidal zone | 15 | | 15 | | | 15 | |
| 10. | Recreation: Disturbance of shorebirds and beach nesting birds | 15 | | | | | | |
| 11. | Recreational fishing (including bait pumping) | | 20 | 15 | | | | |
| 12. | Nutrients from rural and agricultural areas | | | | | 12 | | |
| 13. | Sediments from rural and agricultural areas | | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | | |
| 14. | Toxicants from rural and agricultural areas | | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | | |
| 15. | Nutrients from urban areas | | | | | 12 | | |
| 16. | Toxicants from urban areas | | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | | |
| 17. | Urban, commercial and industrial development (direct habitat removal and associated impacts) | | | | | | 12 | 12 |

3.3.1 Invasive species

Five different groups of invasive species have been identified as a high priority threat to the ecological character of the Western Port Ramsar Site:

- Cord-grass (Spartina spp.): There are two species of Spartina known from Victoria (Spartina anglica and Spartina x townsedii) both of which have been deliberately introduced to coastal areas, most often as erosion control or alternative fodder crops in salt affected areas (Williamson 1995). Spartina is known from two locations in Western Port and intertidal and saltmarsh habitats are vulnerable to invasion and expansion of this species. It is tolerant of inundation and salinity, resistant to many herbicides and can rapidly outcompete native vegetation (Boon et al. 2011).
- New and emerging salt-tolerant weeds: There are a large number of exotic species that can invade and have invaded at higher elevations at the edge of the saltmarsh range (e.g. tall wheatgrass; Thinopyrum ponticum, and Sicilian sea lavender; Limonium hyblaeum). Impacts are mostly to saltmarsh, rather than mangroves, due to the lower degree of tidal inundation. However, some species can also affect habitat for waterbirds. For example, sea spurge (Euphorbia paralias) is a known threat to beach nesting birds, displacing the sandy habitat that beach nesting birds such as little tern, fairy tern and oystercatchers require for nesting (Mead et al. 2012).
- Foxes and cats: The Port Phillip and Westernport CMA Invasive Plants and Animals Strategy (Port Phillip and Westernport CMA 2011) identifies predation by foxes and cats as a significant threat to shorebirds and beach nesting birds, with foxes remaining widespread throughout the Ramsar site.

There is also evidence that black rats are a significant threat to nesting birds, with predation on eggs.

- Introduced marine pests: There are several known introduced marine pest species in Western Port, although the size and number of infestations is comparatively low. However, the adjacent Port Phillip Bay has over 100 exotic species established with a number of these recognised as marine pests, and is recognised as one of the most highly invaded marine ecosystems globally (Hewitt et al. 1999). Given the proximity of Western Port to Port Phillip Bay and prevailing currents, it is highly likely that larvae could be transported from Port Phillip Bay to Western Port. High priority marine pest species include Pacific oysters (*Crassostrea gigas*) and the Asian date mussel (*Musculista senhousia*) with confirmed sighting and control activities for Japanese kelp (*Undaria pinnatifida*) and Northern Pacific seastar (*Asterias amurensis*) in Western Port.
- Grazing animals (pigs, rabbits, goats): Rabbits are widespread through the coastal areas of Western Port and damage native vegetation by grazing and digging. Pigs have been deliberately released on Quail Island where they are causing extensive damage to saltmarsh areas.

3.3.2 Climate change

Climate change risks were informed by the most recent climate projections for Australia (Grose et al. 2015; Table 11), the recent assessment of climate change vulnerabilities to the Victorian marine environment (Klemke and Arundel 2013) and climate change hazard mapping for Western Port (Arrowsmith and Womersley 2014). It is important to note that while the assessment looked at the future risks, there is strong evidence of changes to climate variables under current conditions. For example, the 2014 State of the Climate Report (CSIRO and Bureau of Meteorology 2014) provides the following climate trends globally and for Australia:

- Atmospheric carbon dioxide is increasing and has increased in recent decades; recently exceeding 400 ppm.
- Sea-surface temperatures in the Australian region have warmed by 0.9°C since 1900.
- Global mean sea level increased throughout the 20th century and in 2012 was 225 mm higher than
 in 1880.
- Autumn and early winter rainfall has mostly been below average in the south-east since 1990.
- The duration, frequency and intensity of heatwaves have increased across large parts of Australia since 1950.
- There has been an increase in extreme fire weather, and a longer fire season, across large parts of Australia since the 1970s.

Table 11: Climate change projection summaries for the southern slopes Victoria west sub-cluster (Grose et al. 2015).

| Climate variable | Predicted change (relative to 1986- 2005) | | Confidence in predictions | |
|---|--|-------------------|---------------------------|--|
| | 2030 | 2090 | | |
| Air temperature (degrees Celsius) | 0.4 to 1.1 | 1.1 to 4.0 | Very high | |
| Sea surface temperature (degrees Celsius) | 0.5 | 0.6 to 2.2 | Very high | |
| Rainfall | Decrease | Decrease by 25% | High | |
| | | in winter and 45% | | |
| | | in summer | | |
| Evaporation | Increase | Increase | High | |
| Sea level rise (m) | 0.08 to 0.18 | 0.29 to 0.64 | Very high | |
| Ocean pH | -0.07 to -0.08 | -0.07 to -0.3 | Medium | |

There were three stressors associated with climate change that were considered to represent high priority threats to the ecological character of the Western Port Ramsar Site.

- **Sea level rise:** Impacts from sea level rise were considered to be greatest for saltmarsh, waterbirds and seagrass.
 - Saltmarsh community composition and extent is largely determined by the frequency and depth of tidal inundation (Boon et al. 2011). Sea level rise in areas such as Western Port, which have significant barriers to landward migration (roads, walls, etc.) could have severe impacts on the EPBC Act listed ecological community *Subtropical and Temperate Coastal Saltmarsh* (Saintilan and Rogers 2013). It is likely that under future sea level, saltmarsh will be further displaced by mangroves in Western Port (Rogers et al. 2005a).
 - Shorebirds and beach nesting seabirds are highly vulnerable to sea level rise, with loss of habitat predicted to be extensive (Robinson et al. 2009).
 - Intertidal seagrass is highly vulnerable to sea level rise and has a low adaptive capacity (Morris 2013).
- Increased frequency and intensity of storms leading to increased sediments: Extreme events (storms and high rainfall events) are predicted to occur with high confidence (Grose et al. 2015). The soft sediments in the shallow waters over much of Western Port are highly vulnerable to resuspension. While there have been no long term changes in suspended sediment concentrations in Western Port from the time of listing, modelling based on 2030 global climate change predictions indicate significant increases in suspended material throughout the system, most likely with heightened concentrations in the Eastern Arm (EPA Victoria 2011a). Greatest risks are associated with seagrass, which is already light limited (Holland et al. 2013) and fish that rely on seagrass habitat.
- Increased frequency and intensity of storms leading to increased erosion: Erosion of shorelines in Western Port is currently occurring, particularly in the Eastern Arm near Lang Lang due to the combined actions of waves and tidal cycles. The Western Port Local Coastal Hazard Assessment indicates widespread and significant impacts by 2100 (Water Technology 2014). Seagrass and intertidal mud and sandflats were considered to be at greatest risk from eroding shorelines, with high risks identified for saltmarsh, mangroves and feeding, nesting and roosting waterbirds (Figure 9).

3.3.3 Recreational activities

Western Port is close to the City of Melbourne and a number of regional towns, making it a popular destination for recreational activities. The population of Greater Melbourne is predicted to increase from 4.3 million in 2013 to 7.8 million in 2051 (Department of Transport, Planning and Local Infrastructure 2014). This is likely to increase recreational pressure on beaches and coastal areas. There are three identified priority threats related to recreational activities in the Western Port Ramsar Site.

- Vehicles in the intertidal zone: Vehicle damage to coastal saltmarsh communities has been
 reported from many areas in Western Port (Boon et al. 2011). Saltmarsh communities are slow to
 recover from disturbance and damage can be subtle (stem breakage) to long lasting and severe
 (e.g. wheel ruts). Parks Victoria has reported that the extent of vehicle access to intertidal areas has
 been largely controlled in the parks of Western Port. However, damage continues at sites outside
 of Parks Victoria control.
- Disturbance of shorebirds and beach nesting birds: Increased noise from shore based or nearshore boating activities (including jet skis, kite surfing, kayaking and other water based activities) and the presence of domestic dogs on beaches have all been identified as high risks to waterbirds both in Western Port and elsewhere. Impacts on shorebirds from the presence of humans and their pets is well documented with reduced feeding and unnecessary energy use likely to impact the ability of birds to successfully make return journey to the northern hemisphere to breed (Glover et al. 2011). Similarly disturbance of nesting birds can be direct (predation or destruction of eggs by people and dogs) or indirect (harassment causing nest abandonment).

• Recreational fishing (including bait pumping): A survey of recreational fishers in Victoria indicates that for some species, the recreational catch is significant (Ford and Gilmour 2013). There are policies and rules in place (size and bag limits) to limit the impact of recreational fishing on fish stocks, but an increasing population is likely to place increasing pressure on fisheries resources. Studies of bait pumping for ghost shrimp in Western Port indicated that changes are not just to target species, but to the ecosystem function of the entire habitat, with potential for slow recovery (Contessa and Bird 2004). Ghost shrimp are a primary food source for long beaked waders such as Eastern Curlew.

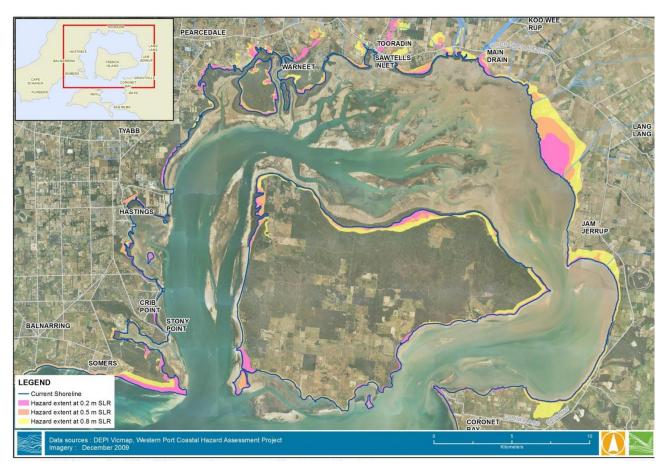


Figure 9: Erosion hazards under climate change scenarios of increased storms and sea level (Water Technology 2014).

3.3.4 Nutrients

Run-off from agricultural land (which includes stream erosion in rural areas) contributes the largest loads of nitrogen and phosphorus to Western Port (approximately 60%), with urban run-off contributing the remainder. Total nitrogen loads range from 400 tonnes per year in an average year to over 1,000 tonnes in a wet year (Melbourne Water 2009). However, there is little evidence of increasing nutrient concentrations in Western Port (1990 - 2009), with a decline in concentrations (and loads) during the Millennium drought (EPA Victoria 2011b); but no long-term change in nutrient concentrations from the 1970s to today (Holland et al. 2013). Under future climate, time spent in drought is projected (with medium confidence) to increase over the course of the century, with more rain falling in large storm events (Grose et al. 2015). This may lead to a decrease in nutrient discharges during drought, but periodic large loads during flood events. A recent study of nutrient cycling in Western Port indicates that the majority of dissolved nitrogen (over 80%) is flushed from the system into Bass Strait, although localised, less well-flushed areas, such as Corinella, may experience water quality impacts (Evrard et al. 2013). Changes in agricultural land use have occurred since 1982, with a move to more intensive land use practices, this trend is likely to continue into the future. This may lead to increased nutrient concentrations in water reaching the bay.

Urban areas in the Western Port catchment contribute approximately 14 % of the total nutrient loads to the site (Melbourne Water 2009). Under future population scenarios, it is predicted that there will be a 13 - 14 % increase in nitrogen and phosphorus loads from urban development by 2030 (Melbourne Water 2009). More recent advice from Melbourne Water indicates that the loads will be higher than this due to an increase in urban growth over 2009 predictions and less than expected control on water volumes discharged.

3.3.5 Sediments

There are a number of sources of sediments to Western Port, including catchment derived sediments (approximately 70% of total discharge) and erosion of clay banks, particularly around the Lang Lang area (Tomkins et al. 2014). The vast majority of catchment derived sediment loads come from rural lands (85%); with agriculture (cropping and dairy) accounting for the largest loads (Melbourne Water 2009). The dominant catchment source for fine sediment is channel and gully erosion of Lang Lang River and, to a lesser extent, Bunyip River.

There are no clear trends in the concentration of suspended solids in Western Port, which have remained stable since monitoring commenced in 1984 (EPA Victoria 2011b, Holland et al. 2013). As with nutrients (described above) the run-off of sediments under future climate predictions may be lower during periods of drought, but very high during storm and flood events.

The greatest risks from sediments are to seagrass and species that rely on seagrass habitats. Seagrass loss in Western Port between 1970 and 1990s has been attributed to decreased light and increased suspended sediments (Walker 2011). A recent study concluded that sediments are a strong influence on seagrass distribution and health (Holland et al. 2011). While seagrass extent has increased since 1999 in the north and west (Holland et al. 2011), the seagrass in the northeast has not recovered and loss has been associated with increased erosion and turbidity.

3.3.6 Toxicants

The types of chemicals thought to be of most concern for Western Port are heavy metals, pesticides from agricultural runoff (Sharp et al. 2013) and veterinary pharmaceuticals and oestrogens from dairying (Fisher and Scott 2008). A recent survey indicated that, in general, toxicants in Western Port sediments are not at levels likely to be causing effects to resident fauna and flora. However, in some estuarine areas several metals including arsenic, nickel, mercury and organotins, were detected at levels exceeding sediment quality guidelines and pose a moderate risk to ecosystem health. In addition pesticides were detected in a number of estuarine areas, but not in Western Port sediments (Sharp et al. 2013). A study of toxicants in Watson's estuary found evidence of oestrogen impacts on biota (Sharley et al. 2013). Herbicides and oestrogen concentrations and risks in the rest of Western Port remain a knowledge gap. Changing land use to more intensive agriculture may result in an increased risk over the next 15 years.

3.3.7 Urban, commercial and industrial development

As stated above, the population of Greater Melbourne is predicted to increase from 4.3 million in 2013 to 7.8 million in 2051 (DTPLI 2014). There has already been an expansion of residential and commercial land uses in the Western Port catchment and increasing populations are likely to add to the extent of new housing and associated commercial zones. A portion of the Western Port catchment is declared a "green wedge", which protects public open space, prescribes minimum parcel sizes and prohibits certain land uses. The urban growth boundary has expanded in recent times (2005 and 2010) with extensive areas of commenced and proposed residential development in the catchment. The impacts are primarily related to direct habitat removal, increasing stormwater run-off (and associated pollutants) and a loss of vegetation buffers for the Ramsar site.

3.3.8 Additional threats

In addition to the threats identified through the risk assessment process, the Steering Committee and Stakeholder Advisory Group considered that there were a number of non-physical threats that were critical to the management of the Western Port Ramsar Site. These included:

- A lack of awareness of the values and Ramsar status of Western Port, by broad sections of the community.
- Poor integration of agency and non-governmental organisation (NGO) efforts.
- Inadequate and variable resourcing for management actions to maintain the ecological character of the Western Port Ramsar Site.

These were considered in the development of management strategies and the approach to governance at the site.

3.4 Identified knowledge gaps

Throughout the risk assessment and process for identifying priority values and threats for management, a number of key knowledge gaps were identified:

- 1. Distribution, community composition, abundance and condition of benthic infauna communities.
- 2. Status of phytoplankton in Western Port, including toxic species.
- 3. Chemicals of emerging concern (oestrogens, pharmaceuticals) concentrations and potential impacts.
- 4. Impact of current and future recreational fishing on fish populations.
- 5. Community understanding and valuing of the Western Port Ramsar Site.
- 6. Beach nesting bird breeding and recruitment success.
- 7. Impact of cattle from unfenced properties (e.g. fencing and unlicensed grazing of saltmarsh).
- 8. Extent and location of illegal removal of saltmarsh and mangrove vegetation.
- 9. Impact of climate change on fire regimes in saltmarsh and mangrove vegetation.
- 10. New and emerging recreational activities and impacts on Ramsar values.
- 11. Opportunities for investment from carbon stored in Western Port habitats.

4 Site management strategies

4.1 Method

4.1.1 Developing targets

There are three different measures commonly used in assessing condition:

Benchmark - the state against which condition is assessed. This is condition at the time of listing and is described in the Ecological Character Description.

Target - the value an indicator is expected to achieve if management objectives have been met. These are the *Resource Condition Targets* (RCTs) established in this management plan (see below).

Trigger - the value of an indicator that, if it were to occur, would signal to managers that intervention is required. There are a variety of management triggers that are relevant to the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan, including those set for stormwater quality and quantity and those set by the State Environmental Protection Policy (SEPP) for water quality and other biota (see Text Box below).

Resource Condition Targets were developed to guide the development of appropriate management strategies. RCTs are statements of aspirational condition for each of the identified priority values. How they fit into the planning and development process is illustrated in Figure 10. As part of Ramsar management planning, Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC) have been developed previously for the site and are documented in the ECD Addendum (Appendix H). These are formal instruments against which change in ecological character is assessed and reported to the Convention every three years. RCTs were developed with consideration of the LAC and expected natural variability for each value. Expert opinion and local knowledge were used to derive feasible targets that were considered to be achievable in the life of the plan (next seven years).

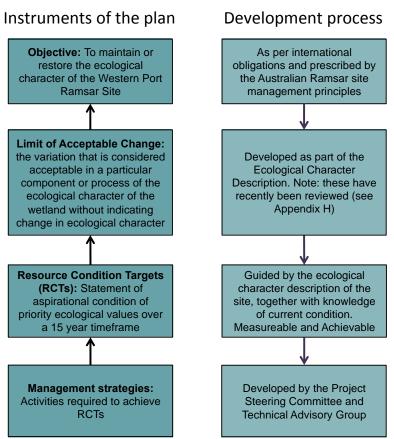


Figure 10: Relationships between the different instruments of the plan and their development process.

Management triggers: Review of the SEPP (Waters of Victoria)

State environment protection policies (SEPPs) are part of a legal framework to protect and improve Victoria's environments and the environmental, social and economic values they support. The SEPP (Waters of Victoria) use indicators and objectives to describe the level of environmental quality required to protect different beneficial uses (values). These include specific chemical parameters such as nitrogen and phosphorus concentrations, turbidity and total dissolved solids, as well as biological measures such as the presence or abundance of macroinvertebrates. If an objective is not attained, the beneficial uses are likely to be at risk. The non-attainment of an objective will trigger further investigation to assess risks to beneficial uses.

There is currently a set of objectives for water quality parameters within the Western Port Ramsar Site and biological objectives for invertebrates and fish in the catchments (SEPP Schedule F8). These were established in 2001 and together with all the SEPP water related objectives are currently under review. The review will examine the different approaches to setting environmental indicators and objectives, which include:

- water quality data versus biological data;
- monitoring data versus cause effect data; and
- locally derived data versus national standards.

In order to ensure consistency between different programs, the Ramsar Site Management Plan for Western Port will adopt the objectives developed by EPA Victoria as trigger values for maintaining ecological condition of Western Port.



Algal growth on seagrass in Yaringa Marine National Park (M. Rodrigue / Parks Victoria).

4.1.2 Review of the 2003 plan

The 2003 Western Port Ramsar Site Strategic Management Plan contained 10 management objectives and 66 associated site management strategies. These were reviewed with respect to progress towards implementation and / or achieving the stated strategy, and relevance to current priority values and threats at the site (Appendix E). Strategies in the 2003 management plan that were relevant to identified priority values and threats were used to inform the development of management strategies for this current management plan.

4.1.3 Stakeholder involvement

Resource Condition Targets were developed and refined by the Steering Committee. Management strategies to address priority values, threats and knowledge gaps were developed by the Steering Committee and Stakeholder Advisory Group in a one day workshop held in Warneet on October 20, 2015. The outputs of the workshop were used to assign management strategies to one of five themes.

- Theme 1: Managing water quality
- Theme 2: Living with climate change
- Theme 3: Protecting flora and fauna
- Theme 4: Improving our knowledge
- Theme 5: Communication, Education, Participation and Awareness (CEPA).

Where possible, integration with existing programs was sought, with relevant programs identified. Responsibilities for each management strategy were identified.

4.2 Achievements from the 2003 plan

A large amount of on-ground work and research has been undertaken within the Western Port Ramsar Site since the release of the 2003 Ramsar site management plan. A summary of this work, highlighting significant achievements related to maintaining ecological character is provided here for each management agency. It should be noted that a large amount of collaborative work is undertaken in Western Port through multi-agency programs. These are described below under the relevant lead agency, with key partner organisations identified.

4.2.1 Central Coastal Board

The Central Coast Board (CCB) has developed a Coastal Action Plan for the coast of the Port Phillip and Western Port region, released in 2015. The plan may make progress towards the development of an 'Index of Coastal Condition' or similar that could better describe and assess the environmental value of coastal areas. If implemented this may lead to monitoring arrangements being revised. The Victorian Coastal Strategy (2014) is the overarching planning instrument under which the Regional Coastal Plan sits. As such it addresses the five main statewide coastal issues and 16 regional issues. The five statewide issues are:

- managing for population growth;
- adapting to climate change;
- managing coast land and infrastructure;
- valuing the natural environment; and
- integrating marine planning.

4.2.2 EPA Victoria

EPA Victoria together with Melbourne Water developed and implemented the Better Bays and Waterways Plan (see section 1.2.4) and also undertakes water quality monitoring at fixed sites in Western Port. In 2013 they published their Research and Development program 2013-2016 which includes two research programs undertaken in Western Port.

4.2.3 Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning

The Department of Environment, Land, and Water and Planning has continued to coordinate the implementation of the Ramsar Convention requirements in Victoria. In 2013, the department released the Victorian Waterway Management Strategy (VWMS), which sets out Victoria's policy on the management of Ramsar sites, and waterways generally. The Department has contributed to both research and on-ground works in the Western Port Ramsar Site.

- Waterbird research by the Arthur Rylah Institute (Hansen et al. 2011, Menkhorst et al. 2015) in
 partnership with BirdLife Australia, CCB and Australian Government Caring for Our Country –
 investigation of trends in waterbird numbers and likely causes of trends. Included identification of
 important waterbird roosting, foraging and nesting sites within the Ramsar site.
- Increasing knowledge and understanding of mangroves production of a discussion paper to describe mangrove ecology in Western Port with particular focus on the Grantville/Lang Lang areas, to increase community awareness.
- Mangrove planting The Department provided funding through the Victorian Investment Framework to trial a range of mangrove revegetation approaches to address coastal erosion and undertake assessment of works to identify most effective methods.

4.2.4 Melbourne Water

Melbourne Water developed, and is implementing, the Healthy Waterways Strategy which informs the management of rivers, estuaries and wetlands in the Port Phillip and Westernport region. The Healthy Waterways Strategy defines Melbourne Water's current role, in partnership with the community and stakeholders, in managing rivers, estuaries and wetlands from 2013/14 to 2017/18. This strategy focuses on investing in areas that the community values and that will protect and improve environmental values and increase liveability (Melbourne Water 2013). Whilst largely aimed at catchment scale management, the priorities for improving health of the catchments of Western Port will provide benefits to the Ramsar site values.

Melbourne Water, together with EPA Victoria have developed and implemented the Better Bays and Waterways program, a collaboration that commenced in 2009. The plan outlined 93 actions for improving water quality in the Port Phillip and Westernport region, with water quality targets set for reductions of sediment and nitrogen loads to Western Port.

As part of the Groundwater Dependent Ecosystem program, Melbourne Water has developed a conceptual model explaining the role of groundwater in Western Port and installed monitoring bores. Conceptual models have also been prepared for the Tarago and Bunyip catchment and the Lang Lang catchment. The links between groundwater and seagrass have also been investigated.

Melbourne Water is working with developers at produce "better than best practise" outcomes for Western Port catchments (SEPP F.8).

Melbourne Water has commissioned a serious investment into knowledge and understanding of Western Port. Firstly through the comprehensive review: *Understanding the Western Port Environment - A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research* (Melbourne Water Corporation 2011); then through a series of research programs aimed at addressing the significant knowledge gaps identified in the review (Table 12).

Table 12: Current and recently completed research projects supported by Melbourne Water (from http://www.melbournewater.com.au/whatwedo/protectrivers/research/pages/western-port-environment-research.aspx).

| Program name | Intent |
|---|---|
| Confirmation of Western Port seagrass species using genetic markers | Using molecular genetic tools to understand the seagrass species that are present and the degree to which knowledge from seagrass studies elsewhere can be applied to Western Port. |
| Examining the long term trends | To determine the reasons behind the decline in fish eating birds in recent |

| Program name | Intent |
|---|--|
| of fish-eating birds | decades and identify whether the decline is indicative of changes in the bay, or something occurring more broadly across the species distributions. |
| Improving our ability to model hydrodynamics in Western Port | To collect additional data that can be used to ensure that the Western Port hydrodynamic model provides an accurate description of water movements in Western Port. |
| Monitoring and evaluation of the risk of herbicides to key habitats in Western Port | To investigate if the current types and levels of herbicides found in the marine environment are likely to be impacting key habitats in Western Port – most notably seagrass and mangroves. |
| The protection and recovery of seagrass beds: The role of catchments, options for management and development of water quality targets | To expand on previous assessments (see 'Preliminary assessment of seagrass water quality requirements' project) by developing a bay-wide picture of the relationships between the presence of healthy seagrass beds with water quality and other potentially important characteristics (e.g. seabed height and extent of intertidal exposure) to drive a targeted protection, rehabilitation and management program for one of Western Port's critical habitats. |
| Using information from recreational fishers to understand fish biodiversity in Western Port | Analysis of long-term recreational fishing data using boat ramp surveys and angler diaries with a view to increasing our knowledge of fish biodiversity and habitat relationships in Western Port (Menkhorst et al. 2015). |
| Understanding process and inputs of sediment from coastal erosion | Quantifying coastal erosion rates and determining the dominant erosion processes to assist in targeted actions to reduce sediment inputs to Western Port. |
| Assessment of the nutrient inputs and fate within the bay | Measuring inputs of nutrients to Western Port and how they are processed across tidal mudflats to better understand the potential impact on the ecological health of the bay. |
| Preliminary assessment of seagrass water quality requirements | Observing the relationships between water quality and seagrass distribution to inform management guidelines for the protection of Western Port. |
| Potential impact of toxicants on the health of Western Port | Investigating the presence of toxicants in sediments throughout Western Port to determine whether they may be potentially impacting the health of the bay. |
| Importance of various habitats for maintaining fish diversity (see Jenkins et al. 2015). | To identify the importance of different habitat types found in Western Port to fish assemblages and key species to inform appropriate risk mitigation options |
| Mangrove planting for coastal stabilisation | Incorporation of a wide range of projects to improve the success of mangrove planting activities around Western Port, including mangrove propagation experiments, direct seeding trials, artificial reef investigation and seed collection studies. |

4.2.5 Parks Victoria

Parks Victoria has continued on-ground actions specifically addressing threats to flora and fauna in parks and reserves in the Ramsar site. The Western Port Ramsar Site contains three marine parks (Yaringa, French Island and Churchill Island) as well as numerous reserves along the shoreline. Parks Victoria continues to work in collaboration with other agencies to manage pest plants and animals within the portions of the Ramsar site that they control as well as contributing to research and knowledge management through the

Research Partners Program (Table 13). Examples of Parks Victoria actions and programs in the Ramsar site include:

- development of a management plan for the national parks within Western Port (Parks Victoria 2007);
- monitoring and benchmarking of values within marine national parks;
- production of a marine pest guide book for Port Phillip and Western Port Bays; and
- active partner in the Western Port Ramsar Protection Program.

Table 13: Summary of Parks Victoria Research Partners Panel projects 2007 -2010 relevant to Western Port Ramsar Site.

| Research theme | Project and lead research partner |
|--|---|
| Integration of research and management | Developing conceptual models, University of Melbourne Monitoring the outcomes of an adaptive experimental management program in Victoria's Marine National Parks and Marine Sanctuaries, University of Melbourne |
| Parks in the landscape | How much habitat and in what configuration maintains natural levels of connectivity in southeast Australian native birds, Monash University |
| Performance evaluation | Engaging communities in monitoring park values and threats, Monash University |
| | Monitoring ecological impacts under severe uncertainty, University of Melbourne |
| | Fox Adaptive Experimental Management Project, Arthur Rylah Institute |
| | Sea Search: Community-based monitoring of Marine Protected Areas (MPAs) in Victoria - Post-graduate project, Deakin University |
| | Birds as indicators of environmental condition (Stage 1), Birds Australia |
| | Soft Sediment data assessment and future monitoring design, Primary Industries Research Victoria |
| | Birds as indicators of environmental condition (Stage 2), Birds Australia |

4.2.6 Port Phillip and Westernport CMA

The Port Phillip and Westernport CMA have implemented a variety of strategic and on-ground actions aimed at maintaining the ecological character of the Western Port Ramsar Site. Significant programs include:

- Regional Catchment Strategy (Port Phillip and Westernport CMA 2014) set targets for
 environmental assets in the Port Phillip and Western Port region that would improve ecological
 condition and increase resilience. The key components, which are the focus of the strategy, include
 native vegetation, native animals, waterways and wetlands, hinterland, coasts and the bays. With
 regards to the Ramsar site the targets set for coastal zones and marine water quality, whilst not
 directly addressing priority values or threats, will contribute to maintaining the ecological character
 of the Ramsar site, notably seagrass condition and provision of habitat for fish.
- Regional Invasive Plant and Animal Strategy (Port Phillip and Westernport CMA 2011) contains five objectives and 15 actions relating to the management of invasive pants and animals.
- Ramsar Protection Project provides federal and state funding to partner organisations for the implementation of on-ground works in invasive pest and animal control.

4.3 Resource condition targets

A total of eight Resource Condition Targets (RCTs) have been defined for the Western Port Ramsar Site (Table 14). These have helped to guide the identification of management strategies and provide a goal for monitoring the ecological character of the site. RCTs were derived from expert and local knowledge and aim to represent feasible aspirational targets to be achieved in the life of the management plan (next seven years). Further information about RCTs and the relationship to LAC and current condition is provided in Appendix F.

Table 14: Resource Condition Targets for the Western Port Ramsar Site.

| Maintain the diversity of habitats for the Ramsar site: Seagrass > 15,000 hectares Saltmarsh > 1,100 hectares Mangroves > 1,700 hectares Sand / mudflats > 27,000 hectares Rocky reef Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): Total waterbirds > 20,000 |
|---|
| Saltmarsh > 1,100 hectares Mangroves > 1,700 hectares Sand / mudflats > 27,000 hectares Rocky reef Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): |
| Mangroves > 1,700 hectares Sand / mudflats > 27,000 hectares Rocky reef Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): |
| Sand / mudflats > 27,000 hectares Rocky reef Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): |
| Rocky reef Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): |
| Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): Fish Fish, threatened species (Australian grayling) Waterbird diversity and abundance |
| Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): Fish, threatened species (Australian grayling) Waterbird diversity and abundance |
| Port for migratory fish species. (Australian grayling) 4. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): abundance |
| 4. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds Waterbird diversity and (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): abundance |
| (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): abundance |
| |
| Total waterbirds > 20,000 |
| 10tal Water 511 d5 2 20,000 |
| Migratory shorebirds > 12,000 |
| Australasian shorebirds > 1,100 |
| Ducks > 1,300 |
| • Fishers > 600 |
| • Gulls > 1,300 |
| Large wading birds > 1,300 |
| • Swans > 2,700 |
| 5. Provide predator free significant beach-nesting sites. Waterbird breeding |
| 6. Maintain predator free roosting and feeding habitats for threatened Threatened species |
| waterbirds species (saltmarsh and intertidal mud and sandflats). |
| 7. Maintain the diversity and abundance of ghost shrimp. Intertidal and subtidal flats |
| 8. Maintain productivity of Western Port to support adequate shorebird Waterbirds, intertidal and |
| biomass and abundance. subtidal flats |

4.4 Theme 1: Managing water quality

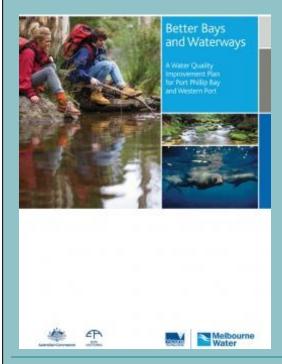
Sediment and nutrient inputs to Western Port were identified as high priority threats, with increasing concern about catchment derived toxicants. Significant research and on-ground work has been conducted on managing water quality both in terms of sources and impacts to key values within Western Port. This includes through the Better Bays and Waterways program (see below), Port Phillip and Western Port Regional Catchment Strategy and the Melbourne Water Healthy Waterways Strategy, as well as through a number of other regional initiatives. It is the intention of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan to be complementary to these other initiatives, working in a coordinated manner to improve water quality in the Ramsar site.

Five management strategies have been identified to manage water quality (Table 15). The relationship between management strategies, priority threats and priority values with their associated RCTs is provided in Appendix G.

Table 15: Management strategies and responsible organisations for managing water quality.

| Management strategy | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities |
|--|------------------|--|
| 1.1 Reduce nutrient and sediment inflow: | Melbourne Water | Healthy Waterways |
| Support the implementation of riparian, in-stream and catchment | EPA Victoria | Strategy |
| works identified in the Healthy Waterways Strategy (Melbourne | DELWP | PPWP Regional |
| Water Corporation 2013); revised State Environment Protection | CMA | Catchment Strategy |
| Policy Waters of Victoria (when completed); Port Phillip and | Local government | Review of SEPP (WoV) |
| Western Port Regional Catchment Strategy and local actions plans | · · | Western Port |
| to improve water quality in storm water and river flows to | | Biosphere Water |
| Western Port. | | Stewardship |
| 1.2 Develop best practice guidelines for urban and rural run-off | Melbourne Water | Urban Stormwater: |
| and an incentive scheme to facilitate uptake. | DELWP | Best Practice |
| · | Local government | Environmental |
| | | Management |
| | | Guidelines |
| | | Western Port |
| | | Biosphere Water |
| | | Stewardship |
| 1.3 Develop appropriate approaches for pollutant reduction and | EPA Victoria | Review of SEPP (WoV) |
| seagrass improvement, and trigger values (objectives) for water | | Western Port |
| quality indicators. | | Biosphere Water |
| | | Stewardship |
| 1.4 Investigate the feasibility of and parameters for creating | CMA | Western Port |
| retention wetlands for improving water quality at the downstream | DELWP | Biosphere Water |
| end of priority streams entering Western Port. Implement actions | Melbourne Water | Stewardship |
| that arise from the investigation (create appropriate retention | Local government | · |
| wetlands). | • | |
| 1.5 Investigate the sources, potential impact and mitigation | Melbourne Water | Western Port Scientific |
| strategies for toxicants entering Western Port through storm | EPA Victoria | Investigations funded |
| water drains and rivers. | Local government | by Melbourne Water |
| | | Western Port |
| | | Biosphere Water |
| | | Stewardship |

Better Bays and Waterways



The Better Bays and Waterways program was developed jointly by EPA Victoria and Melbourne Water and was a five year (2009-2014) water quality improvement plan for the Port Phillip and Westernport region. More than 90 actions were identified for more than 30 organisations including local government, five Victorian Government agencies, research institutions and community groups.

The \$5 million plan, jointly funded by the Australian Government, EPA Victoria and Melbourne Water, described the values, threats and condition of the region's catchments, waterways and Port Phillip and Western Port bays.

The plan resulted in a total investment of almost \$300 million, across 15 focus areas, aimed at reducing the amount of pollutants entering waterways and bays from rural, urban and coastal areas.

Snap shot of the Better Bays and Waterways focus areas relevant to Western Port.

| Example focus areas | Example actions |
|----------------------------|---|
| Rural water quality | 5 actions – e.g. Fencing and revegetating stream frontages and helping |
| program | farmers implement practices to protect water quality. |
| Understanding and | 8 actions – e.g. Revise urban stormwater management standards; |
| managing urban pollution | ensure compliance across all urban development. |
| Managing urban | 10 actions – e.g. Build urban wetlands to reduce existing stormwater |
| development | pollutant loads to waterways and the bays. |
| Managing potentially | 8 actions – e.g. Accelerate programs to sewer areas still serviced by |
| polluting activities | septic systems. |
| Bushfire rehabilitation | 8 actions – e.g. Range of actions to minimise effects of February 2009 |
| | bushfires on waterways. |
| Marine environment | 4 actions – e.g. Re-establish shoreline vegetation in targeted areas, |
| | especially mangroves on Western Port shorelines identified as at risk of |
| | erosion. |
| Bay monitoring | 5 actions – e.g. Put in place a framework to monitor and report on the |
| | health of the bays. |
| Research and investigation | 12 actions – e.g. Undertake research on the effectiveness of natural |
| | and constructed stormwater treatment systems. |
| Community engagement | 3 actions – e.g. Continue educational programs run by Melbourne |
| | Water at schools and festivals to promote understanding of water |
| | quality. |
| Governance | 2 actions – e.g. Establish a coordinating committee to oversee the |
| | implementation of Better Bays and Waterways action plan. |
| Reporting, evaluation, | 6 actions – e.g. Annually report on the implementation of Better Bays |
| review | and Waterways actions |

4.5 Theme 2: Living with climate change

Climate change was identified as a priority threat for management in the next seven years based largely on the effects of sea level rise on coastal vegetation communities (saltmarsh and mangroves) as well as on habitat for shorebirds. Longer term impacts from increased frequency and intensity of drought and increased storm surge were also considered a high priority threat, and the potential change in fire regimes identified as a knowledge gap.

Although it is not possible to directly influence the drivers of climate change in a management plan for a single Ramsar site, planning for resilience and adaptation to climate change is crucial and requires immediate action to maintain ecological character into the future. The issue of maintaining ecological character in a changing climate and with the inevitable changes in species distributions is being considered by the Convention (and in many other forums) both in Australia and internationally (Pittock et al. 2010, Gitay et al. 2011, Finlayson et al. 2013).

The impacts of climate change on the values of Western Port and potential mitigation strategies have been the subject of some recent research. This includes a local coastal hazard assessment (Arrowsmith and Womersley 2014); consideration of climate change impacts on key values (Melbourne Water Corporation 2011) and an assessment of potential restoration sites for saltmarsh (see text box next page).

Three management strategies have been identified to address the impact of changing climate (Table 16). The relationship between management strategies, priority threats and priority values with their associated RCTs is provided in Appendix G.

Table 16: Management strategies and responsible organisations related to living with climate change.

| Management strategy | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities |
|---|------------------|--|
| 2.1 Implement the recommendations of the Western Port Local | DELWP | Western Port Local |
| Coastal Hazard Assessment. Specifically the: | CMA | Coastal Hazard |
| Development of a strategic approach to the management and future adaptation of the existing shoreline protection works; | Local government | Assessment |
| Provision of adaptation space for the landward migration of wetland fringed shorelines. | | |
| 2.2 Investigate the risk from and management strategies for | DELWP | |
| increased frequency and intensity of fire in saltmarsh and | | |
| mangrove communities. | | |
| 2.3 Investigate the risk associated with and potential mitigation | DELWP | |
| strategies for climate change impacts to ecological character of | CMA | |
| the Ramsar site. | | |

As the sea level rises where can the saltmarsh and mangroves go?

Saltmarsh and mangroves occupy much of the intertidal shoreline of the Western Port Ramsar Site. Climate change will affect these communities through a number of pathways, but sea level rise and storm surge have been identified as of immediate concern both in Western Port and elsewhere. Landward migration of saltmarsh and mangroves has long been identified as a potential mitigation strategy. That is, as the level of the sea and waves increase, saltmarsh and mangroves could gradually move inland to areas that match their inundation requirements. There are, of course, a number of factors that could prevent this, both natural (steep cliffs along the shoreline) and human induced (built barriers such as roads, levees and buildings).

If one of the management strategies to ensure the continued survival of saltmarsh and mangroves in Western Port was to set aside suitable land for migration of vegetation under future sea level conditions, it will be important to know where suitable locations can be found. To this end, a preliminary investigation has been completed into potential land suitable for mangroves and saltmarsh under an 80cm rise in mean sea level (see map below) (Boon et al. 2011). Although the authors note that the outputs of this preliminary modelling are too uncertain to inform conservation planning, it provides a broad overview and could be used to target more in depth localised investigations. The authors concluded:

"if predicted rates of sea-level rise are realised, much of the Victorian public lands which currently support intertidal vascular vegetation will be inundated, and the conservation of saltmarsh and mangrove will require substantial areas of what is currently freehold land to be set aside for their landward migration and reassembly."



Potential distribution of mangrove (dark green) and saltmarsh (red-brown) under 80cm sea level rise. Note that this does not account for many areas with levees and other artificial barriers to migration (Boon et al. 2011).

4.6 Theme 3: Protecting flora and fauna

Pest plants and animals, recreational activities, direct habitat removal through commercial and residential development and biological resource use (harvesting of fish and invertebrates) were all identified as high priority threats to the plants and animals of the Western Port Ramsar Site. While there has been a large and coordinated program to control predators and pest plants within the Ramsar site (see text box below), this work needs to be maintained. Similarly, while the relevant authorities assess individual development proposals, a coordinated approach to assessing the effect of multiple actions and developments may be required to adequately maintain ecological character.

Fourteen management strategies have been identified to protect flora and fauna (Table 17). The relationship between management strategies, priority threats and priority values with their associated RCTs is provided in Appendix G.

Table 17: Management strategies and responsible organisations for protecting flora and fauna.

| Management strategy | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities |
|---|---|--|
| 3.1 Develop and implement best practice guidelines for habitat restoration (seagrass, saltmarsh, mangroves). | DELWP, NGOs | Seagrass partnership Western Port Biosphere |
| 3.2 Restore / maintain extent and condition of key habitats in Western Port to increase resilience to the impacts of threats. | DELWP, CMA Parks Victoria Local Government NGOs | Seagrass partnership Western Port Biosphere Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.3 Identify priority locations of habitat loss in the Ramsar site due to human activity including vehicle damage, stock grazing, illegal dumping, direct vegetation removal and implement or improve enforcement of existing laws. | Parks Victoria Local government Landcare, CMA | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.4 Install and maintain fencing at priority locations to restrict recreational access to sensitive habitats in the foreshore and intertidal zone. | Parks Victoria Local government | |
| 3.5 Develop guidelines for defining and managing buffer zones to guide assessment of local planning applications and promote complementary management. | DELWP Local government | DELWP Wetland Buffer Guidelines |
| 3.6 Develop and implement a strategic approach to development in areas adjacent to the Ramsar site that consider the cumulative impact of multiple actions on ecological character. | Local government DELWP | Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship |
| 3.7. Continue to implement pest animal control programs (cat, fox, rat, dog, pig) in priority waterbird roosting and nesting sites within the Ramsar site. | Parks Victoria CMA, PINP Local government NGOs | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.8 Continue to implement rabbit control programs within the Ramsar site boundary to limit impacts on saltmarsh. | CMA, PINP Local government NGOs | Ramsar Protection Program; Local action plans and strategies (e.g. Bass Coast LandCare Rabbit Strategy) |
| 3.9 Implement an incentive program for adjacent landholders to fence waterways, mangrove and saltmarsh areas to restrict stock access. | CMA DELWP Melbourne Water | Ramsar Protection Program Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship |
| 3.10 Continue to implement Spartina control programs within the Ramsar site. | Parks Victoria CMA | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.11 Conduct regular surveys and implement control actions for new and emerging salt tolerant weeds. | Parks Victoria DELWP Local government | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.12 Gazette of Quail Island as a Nature Conservation Reserve, to improve management of pest fauna and recreational activities. | DELWP Parks Victoria | |
| 3.13 Support activities under the Port Phillip and Western Port Invasive Plant and Animal Strategy (PPWCMA 2011). | DELWP Parks Victoria | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.14 Develop and implement a marine pest strategy for Western Port. | DELWP Parks Victoria | |

Ramsar Protection Program

The Ramsar Protection Program protects two wetland sites in Victoria of international importance - the Port Phillip Bay (Western Shoreline) and Bellarine Peninsula site and the Western Port site. The program aims to reduce threats to the sites, such as pest plants and animals, and increase community understanding of the importance of wetlands and how to protect them. Specialist programs include fox and rabbit control, weed control and fencing. Pest animal control in the program has been particularly effective with 7,684 hectares of land managed across both sites for pest animals, including foxes, rabbits, cats, pigs, goats and deer. A further 344 hectares of land has been fenced to exclude pest animals, stock and domestic animals such as cats and dogs, protecting habitat for native animals and migrating shorebirds.

The program is being delivered over a five year period (2013-2018) with funding of \$3 million from the Australian Government through the National Landcare Programme. Program partner organisations that receive Australian Government funds and are active in the Western Port Ramsar Site are:

- Port Phillip and Westernport Catchment Management Authority
- Parks Victoria
- Phillip Island Nature Parks
- Mornington Peninsula Shire
- City of Casey
- Western Port Biosphere Reserve
- French Island Landcare
- Bass Coast Landcare Network
- BirdLife Australia.

One of the critical success factors of the program has been the coordination and cooperation between partner organisations and the community.



4.7 Theme 4: Improving our knowledge

Western Port is a well-studied environment and in particular the recent Melbourne Water Western Port environment research program has added greatly to our understanding of the system and its values (see text box below).

Eleven priority knowledge gaps were identified during the development of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan (section 3.4). Some of these are addressed through monitoring activities (see section 5) and five management strategies have been developed to address the remainder (Table 18).

Table 18: Management strategies and responsibilities to address critical knowledge gaps.

| Management strategy | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities |
|--|-------------------------|--|
| 4.1 Investigate the relationships between reduced water quality and shorebird food availability. | DELWP EPA Victoria | EPA Marine Fixed Sites Network (FSN) water quality monitoring program |
| 4.2 Investigate the population dynamics and behaviour of the fairy tern colony. | Parks Victoria DELWP | |
| 4.3 Assess the community composition, extent and condition of benthic invertebrates in soft sediments. | Parks Victoria DELWP | Parks Victoria habitat mapping and marine park monitoring |
| 4.4 Investigate community composition, spatial and temporal variability and presence of potentially toxic species of phytoplankton in Western Port. | DELWP | |
| 4.5 Investigate the extent and potential impact of recreational fishing in Western Port. Use recreational fish monitoring data to inform the development of numerical RCTs and LAC for fish. | DEDJTR | |

Melbourne Water: Western Port Environmental Research

In March 2012 Melbourne Water released a scientific review strategically assessing our knowledge of the Western Port environment, to inform future investment to protect and improve the bay's health. The review represents an outstanding summary of the combined knowledge of the Western Port environment. The review provided 43 recommendations for research and 12 high priority research projects.

The 12 highest priority research tasks fall into several group or themes as follows:

Improving our understanding of physical processes

- 1. Obtain detailed and up-to-date bathymetry for Western Port.
- 2. Calibrate hydrodynamic models to ensure accurate representation of water movement.

Relationships between habitat forming species such as seagrasses and mangroves and water quality (nutrients and sediments)

- 3. Determine a preliminary nutrient budget.
- 4. Measure nutrient cycling in major habitats (unvegetated soft sediments and seagrass habitat).

Understand the loss and recovery of seagrasses

- 5. Assess the degree of nutrient and light limitation of the major primary producers, seagrass and possibly microphytobenthos.
- 6. Determine water quality targets for sediments and nutrients that support seagrasses (and possibly microphytobenthos).
- 7. Determine which species of *Zostera* are present in Western Port.
- 8. Determine capacity for *Zostera* to recover and colonise new areas.

The extent to which toxicants entering Western Port pose a threat to the marine environment

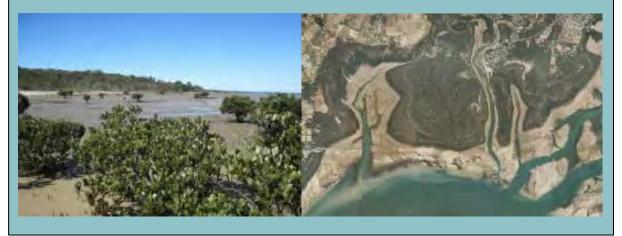
9. Make an initial estimate of the risk from toxicants beyond discharge points.

Iconic species (fish and waterbirds)

- 10. Determine linkages between fish and habitats, to better understand the significance of changes from seagrass habitat to algae-dominated habitat
- 11. Determine the effects of recreational fishing on fish stocks
- 12. Examine the trends in abundance of fish-eating birds in Western Port.

Melbourne Water then instigated a range of strategic research projects, in partnership with other Victorian government agencies and leading environmental scientists, to improve our knowledge of Western Port marine and coastal environment. This program focussed initially on high priority research tasks in an interconnected program

(http://www.melbournewater.com.au/whatwedo/protectrivers/research/pages/western-port-environment-research.aspx).



4.8 Theme 5: Communication, Education, Participation and Awareness (CEPA)

The Ramsar Convention's Program on Communication, Education, Participation and Awareness (CEPA) was established to help raise awareness of wetland values and functions. The CEPA Program calls for coordinated international and national wetland education, public awareness and communication. The Program also encourages the promotion of training in the fields of wetland research and management.

While there are some excellent CEPA programs already in place in the Western Port Ramsar Site (see text box below for the Indigenous Wardens program), the lack of awareness in the broader community of wetland values and the Ramsar Convention was raised by the Stakeholder Advisory Group and Steering Committee as a significant issue for Western Port.

Five management strategies have been identified to improve communication, education, participation and awareness (Table 19). The relationship between management strategies, priority threats and priority values with their associated RCTs is provided in Appendix G.

Table 19: Management strategies and responsibilities for CEPA.

| Management strategy | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities |
|---|-----------------|--|
| 5.1 Education and engagement of landholders and community | CMA | Ramsar Protection |
| members and incentive programs for | DELWP | Program |
| streamside/shoreline/coastline fencing. | Melbourne Water | |
| | Parks Victoria | |
| 5.2 Implement a public awareness campaign for recreational boat | DELWP | |
| users and personal watercraft (e.g. jet skis) and investigate | Parks Victoria | |
| opportunities for regulation to minimise the potential impacts to | | |
| shorebirds and beach nesting birds. | | |
| 5.3 Implement a community awareness campaign and reporting | DELWP | Parks Victorian Marine |
| hotline for introduced marine pests targeting divers and | | Invasive Species Guide |
| recreational fishers. | | |
| 5.4 Communicate the outcomes of the three yearly Ramsar Rolling | DELWP | Ramsar Rolling Review |
| Review to the broader community through a fact sheet / report | | |
| card. | | |
| 5.5 Maintain the Western Port Ramsar Site webpage (DELWP) and | DELWP | |
| the process for stakeholder involvement via updates and links. | | |

Indigenous Wetland Wardens

In February 2015, PPWCMA and BirdLife Australia held the inaugural *Indigenous Wetland Wardens* workshop within Victoria's Western Port and Port Phillip Bay (Western Shoreline) and Bellarine Peninsula Ramsar Sites.

This free training event for Indigenous Australians aims to provide participants with the skills and knowledge to identify shorebirds and gain an understanding of how to manage and preserve their critical wetland habitat.

Staff from BirdLife Australia, PPWCMA, Parks Victoria and conservation rangers from Hobsons Bay City Council led the enthusiastic group through a range of topics including wetland conservation, shorebird ecology and identification, environmental monitoring and pest plant and animal management.

Stage 1 of the workshop was conducted over two days in Altona with a mix of classroom based learning and practical field based activities at important shorebird sites, including Cheetham Wetlands and the Altona foreshore.

Stage 2 was hosted at the Willum Warrain Aboriginal Gathering Place in Hastings over three days. Participants gained an insight into wetland habitat and the threats to shorebirds throughout the Western Port Ramsar Site.

The *Indigenous Wetland Wardens* training helps bring together Indigenous Australians from a variety of backgrounds, with some participants already employed or completing formal training in natural resource management, and others attending to learn brand new skills with the hope of gaining meaningful employment in the future.



5 Monitoring

5.1 Framework

Consistent with the *Victorian Waterway Management Strategy* (VWMS), the Ramsar Convention and the Australian Ramsar Management Principles, this Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan adopts an adaptive management approach. The Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan sits within the broader framework of the VWMS (Department of Environment and Primary Industries 2013) as a component of regional waterway management planning (Figure 11). The Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan will be renewed every seven years and is underpinned by a monitoring program that reports on the condition of the system with respect to change in ecological character and progress towards meeting RCTs.



Figure 11: The adaptive management cycle of the Victorian Waterway Management Program, noting that this Ramsar management plan is a part of the regional waterway management planning process (adapted from Department of Environment and Primary Industries 2013).

5.2 Condition monitoring

Monitoring recommendations to assess progress towards RCTs and change in ecological character (i.e. evaluate critical components, processes and services against LAC) are provided in Table 20. Consistent with the principles of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan, responsible agencies have been identified, as have links to existing, relevant programs. It should be noted that many of the existing programs have limited funding and timelines and a full assessment of ongoing monitoring against monitoring needs will be required as part of implementation planning. To this end DELWP has a current project assessing the monitoring needs across Victoria's 11 Ramsar sites, which may provide additional information for implementation planning in Western Port.

Table 20: Monitoring requirements for the Western Port Ramsar Site.

| Program | Indicators and method | Frequency | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities | Recommended locations |
|--|---|--|---|--|---|
| Water quality | Salinity, dissolved oxygen, water clarity, nutrients (dissolved and total) and chlorophyll-a. Algal species and enumeration. Toxicant loads entering site from known sources. | Monthly and event based | EPA Victoria Parks Victoria Melbourne Water | Current water quality monitoring by EPA Melbourne Water funded sediments in estuary mouths study | EPA Marine Fixed Site Network (FSN) sites and priority toxicant hotspots |
| Intertidal mud and sand flat extent | Extent of intertidal habitats via remote sensing, using the methods developed by Murray et al. (2012). | Every five years | DELWP | None found | Entire site |
| Seagrass | Mapping extent using the remote sensing methods of Blake and Ball (Blake and Ball 2001). Condition assessment (see (Warry and Hindell 2012) for method used in the Gippsland Lakes). | Mapping every five years. Condition every two years. | DELWP | Parks Victoria benthic habitat mapping at French Island and Yaringa Marine Parks Melbourne Water | Entire site |
| Saltmarsh and mangrove extent | Extent of saltmarsh and mangroves (as per Boon et al 2011). | Every ten years | DELWP CMA | Boon et al (2011) mapped saltmarsh communities. | Entire site |
| Saltmarsh and mangrove condition | Purpose built condition assessment that measures: | Every five years | DELWP CMA | Parks Victoria Marine Protected Area monitoring programs | Entire site |
| Invertebrate diversity, abundance | Parks Victoria method for monitoring soft sediments and reef communities. | Every two to five years | DELWP Parks Victoria | Parks Victoria Marine Protected Area monitoring programs | Representative soft and hard surface habitats |
| Shorebird abundance and diversity (resident and migratory species) | BirdLife Australia standard methods. | Bi-annual | DELWP | Current: Shorebirds 2020 | Priority roosting sites as per (Hansen et al. 2011). |
| Monitoring of breeding for beach nesting species | Surveys of priority nest sites. Camera monitoring for predators. | Annual | DELWP Parks Victoria | Victorian Wader Studies Group | Priority beach nesting locations (map) |
| Native fish: abundance and trends | Purpose built monitoring program will need to be developed. At a minimum surveys should measure abundance and community composition. Consideration given to population age structure, perhaps via the use of otolith samples for a subsample of common species. | Annual | DELWP | Parks Victoria Marine National Parks Monitoring Program | Entire site |

5.3 Intervention monitoring

Intervention monitoring assesses the effectiveness of management actions in achieving desirable or stated outcomes and is an important part of an adaptive management approach. While there is solid scientific evidence for some management actions (e.g. predator control reduces injury and death of native wildlife) other management actions often lack scientific evidence to indicate outcomes and decisions are made on assumptions and expert opinion (e.g. the effectiveness of riparian fencing in reducing nutrient inflows).

A targeted intervention monitoring and evaluation program will be developed as part of implementation planning to assess the effectiveness of management actions in terms of measureable effects on ecosystem condition, rather than just operational outputs (e.g. determining the effectives of a given management activity in sediment inflows to Western Port rather than reporting on numbers of hectares revegetated or kilometres of fences installed).

The results of intervention monitoring will be used to inform future management actions so that the most effective and efficient programs are implemented to maintain the ecological character of the Western Port Ramsar Site (see Management Strategy 6.4 in Table 21).

5.4 Evaluation and reporting

The Ramsar Rolling Review is designed to assess the status of the ecological character of Ramsar sites in Australia every three years (in line with international reporting requirements). An assessment of Victoria's Ramsar sites is being conducted in 2015 – 2016 (DELWP in prep.). This process collates information across monitoring and management projects in Ramsar sites to assess against Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC). The output is an evaluation of ecological character and a report to site managers, DELWP and the Australian Government. This process fulfils the requirements of reporting for the Ramsar Convention.

A committee will oversee the implementation of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan, and will coordinate monitoring and evaluation of the plan (see Section 6.2), this will include reporting against RCTs. The committee will oversee the development of annual actions plans that will track activities and outputs from year to year.

6 Governance and implementation

6.1 Governance

Coordination of Ramsar site management in Victoria is the responsibility of the Victorian Government, through DELWP. Relevant international, national and Victorian state policy and legislation is listed in Section 1.2.

This Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan is an integral component of a continuing program to develop and implement a current management framework for Victoria's Ramsar sites.

6.2 Ramsar coordinating committee

A Ramsar Coordinating Committee comprising representatives of key stakeholder groups will be convened. This integrated approach builds on previous and current collaboration practice in the region, evident most recently in the strong participation of delivery partners in the development of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan.

The Ramsar Coordinating Committee will be responsible for coordinating specific aspects of implementation within the themes of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan. These responsibilities will include developing:

- annual action plans
- targeted investment proposals
- integrated delivery arrangements
- coordinated monitoring and evaluation of implementation, including integrated reporting against targets, and
- · reviewing Management Plan progress bi-annually.

6.3 Resourcing implementation

Investment proposals to support actions of Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan will be developed as investment opportunities arise. Project investment proposals will be prepared through the Ramsar Coordinating Committee in conjunction with delivery partners and will be structured to reflect the themes within the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan, and the regional programs of partner managing agencies.

Implementation of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan will be influenced by available funding and resources. The implementation approach will ensure coordination and prioritisation of management actions so that maximum benefit is achieved with the resources that are available.

Annual priorities and programs will be developed to best match the funding cycles of investors. Throughout the implementation of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan, the Ramsar Coordinating Committee will work to use the best available information tools to support the establishment of annual priorities.

Partners will seek funding for implementation of this plan through the:

- Victorian Waterway Management Program
- relevant initiatives of the State and Federal Governments
- existing agency budgets, and
- contributions of industries and communities.

6.4 Ramsar administration

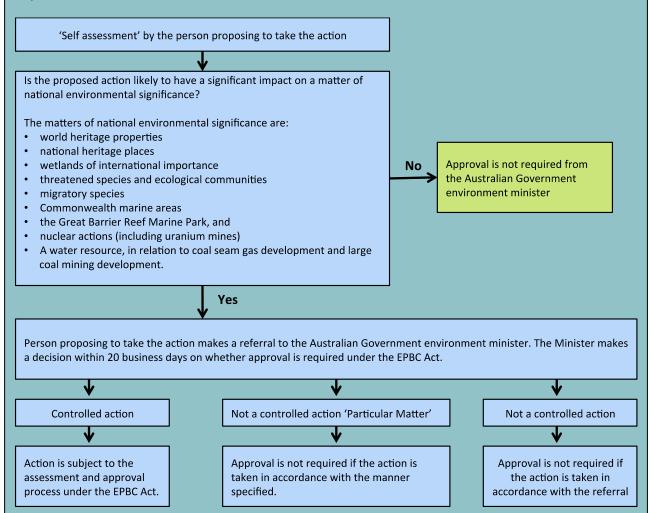
The development of the plan identified a number of administrative matters to resolve. These are described, with a brief rationale in Table 21.

Table 21: Matters related to the administering of the Ramsar Convention and the Western Port Ramsar Site.

| Management strategies | Responsibility | Rationale |
|---|--|---|
| 6.1 Review the Ramsar site boundary. | DELWP DOEE Ramsar Coordinating Committee | The Ramsar site boundary was delineated at the time of listing in 1982 and more recently described in detail (DEPI 2013). Since 1982, there have been some changes to land management and an increased understanding of the aquatic ecosystems in the region and their values. A review of the boundary to consider the addition of adjoining areas based on ecological function in a changing climate is proposed. |
| 6.2 Apply the appropriate State and Commonwealth environmental impact assessment processes for activities that have the potential to impact on the Ramsar site and Matters of National Environmental Significance (MNES). | DELWP DOEE Ramsar Coordinating Committee | Under the Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (EPBC Act), actions that have, or are likely to have, a significant impact on a matter of national environmental significance require approval from the Australian Government Minister for the Environment (the Minister). The responsibility for referral of an action lies with the proponent. The Minister decides whether assessment and approval is required under the EPBC Act. Ramsar sites are one of the nine MNES and so assessments would be required for any activity that is likely to impact on the ecological character of the site, whether inside the site or in the catchment. The text box on the next page explains the process for assessing major projects. |
| 6.3 Undertake a regular review of the status of the ecological character of the Ramsar site. This review should include new and emerging issues as well as the current listed values and threats. | DELWP | The Ramsar Rolling Review is undertaken every three years and reports on the status of ecological character of the Ramsar site. As new knowledge on the values and threats within the Ramsar site becomes available (e.g. new species supported in a changing climate), this should be incorporated into the sites ecological character and management planning. |
| 6.4 Develop action plans for this strategy. | Ramsar Coordinating Committee | This plan has identified high level strategies for a number of agencies. An annual action plan, based on a formal prioritisation process and available resources is required on an annual basis. These action plans will explicitly consider intervention monitoring and monitoring to assess progress towards RCTs as part of an adaptive management program. |
| 6.5 Investigate the potential of blue carbon offsets for raising resources to implement Ramsar site management plan. | Ramsar Coordinating Committee | A recent investigation indicated that the blue carbon value of Western Port is in the order of \$11.5 million (Carnell et al. 2015) and could represent a funding source for implementation of actions in this management strategy. |

Assessing the impact of major projects on Ramsar sites

Under the EPBC Act, a person must not take an action that has, will have or is likely to have a significant impact on any of the matters of environmental significance without approval from the Australian Government Minister for the Environment (the Minister). In this context an 'action' is a project, a development, an undertaking, an activity or a series of activities, or an alteration of any of these things. The EPBC Act referral process comprises several steps:



Although the EPBC referral process begins with "self assessment" there are strict penalties for not referring an action. A person who takes an action that is likely to have a significant impact on a matter of national environmental significance, without first obtaining approval, can be liable for a civil penalty of up to \$900,000 for an individual and \$9 million for a body corporate, or for a criminal penalty of seven years imprisonment.

DELWP administers the statutory environmental impact assessment system for major projects in Victoria with potentially significant environmental effects. This includes referrals to the Minister for Planning for Environmental Effects Statements (EES) under the *Environment Effects Act 1978* as well as assessment and approvals for major transport projects under the *Major Transport Projects Facilitation Act 2009*. In addition, Victoria has a bilateral agreement with the Commonwealth for environmental impact assessments that avoids duplication of assessment processes. It essentially allows the Commonwealth to use the assessments made by Victoria to inform decisions about impacts to matters of national environmental significance (which includes Ramsar Sites) under the EPBC Act.

This is a very simplified summary of the process, for more information see the following of the DELWP website: http://delwp.vic.gov.au/planning/environmental-assessment#sthash.WiF9gy5u.dpuf and the Australian Government Department of Environment and Energy http://www.environment.gov.au/protection/environment-assessments/assessment-and-approval-process

7 References

- APASA. 2013. Quantitative Assessment of Exposure Risks due to Oil Spills from Shipping in Western Port Bay, Report to the Victorian National Parks Association. Asia-Pacific Applied Science Associates, Perth, Western Australia.
- Arrowsmith, C., and Womersley, T. 2014. Western Port Local Coastal Hazard Assessment. Water Technology, Notting Hill, Victoria.
- Bartolo, R.E., van Dam, R.A., and Bayliss, P. 2012. Regional Ecological Risk Assessment for Australia's Tropical Rivers: Application of the Relative Risk Model. Human and Ecological Risk Assessment: An International Journal **18**(1): 16–46. doi:10.1080/10807039.2012.631467.
- Bathgate, R., Keough, M.J., and Quinn, G. 2011. Rocky reefs. *In* Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. *Edited by* Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 170–183.
- Bean, T.G., Boxall, A.B., Lane, J., Herborn, K.A., Pietravalle, S., and Arnold, K.E. 2014. Behavioural and physiological responses of birds to environmentally relevant concentrations of an antidepressant. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences **369**(1656): 20130575.
- Bellgrove, A., McKenzie, J., and Cameron, H. 2013. Chapter 3. Implications of Future Climate for Rocky Reefs. *In* Implications of future climate for Victoria's marine environment. *Edited by* J. Klemke and H. Arundel. Glenelg Hopkins Catchment Management Authority, Hamilton, Victoria. Available from http://dro.deakin.edu.au/view/DU:30058798 [accessed 26 March 2015].
- Blake, N., and Charko, F. 2014. Pilot study of micro-plastics in the Maribyrnong and Yarra Rivers and Port Phillip Bay. Port Phillip EcoCentre.
- Blake, S., and Ball, D. 2001. Victorian Marine Habitat Database: Seagrass Mapping of Western Port. Marine & Freshwater Resources Institute, Queenscliff, Victoria.
- Boon, P. 2011. Saltmarshes. *In* Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. *Edited by* Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 116–133.
- Boon, P.I., Allen, T., Brook, J., Carr, G., Frood, D., Hoye, J., Harty, C., McMahon, A., Mathews, S., Rosengren, N.J., Sinclair, S., White, M., and Yogovic, J. 2011. Mangroves and Coastal Saltmarsh of Victoria: Distribution, Condition, Threats and Management. Victoria University, Melbourne.
- Butcher, R., Brooks, S., Cottingham, P., Hale, J., and Watkins, D. 2011. Ramsar Rolling Review. Australian Government Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities.
- Callahan, M.A., and Sexton, K. 2007. If Cumulative Risk Assessment Is the Answer, What Is the Question? Environmental Health Perspectives **115**(5): 799–806. doi:10.1289/ehp.9330.
- Carnell, P., Ewers, C., Rochelmeyer, E., Zavalas, R., Hawke, B., Ierodiaconou, D., Sanderman, J., and Macreadie, P. 2015. The Distribution and Abundance of "Blue Carbon" within Port Phillip and Westernport. Deakin University, Melbourne.
- Central Coastal Board. 2015. Central Regional Coastal Plan 2015-2020 Draft.
- Central Coastal Board (Vic.). 2011. Improving our understanding of waterbirds in Western Port. Central Coastal Board, Melbourne.
- Contessa, L., and Bird, F.L. 2004. The impact of bait-pumping on populations of the ghost shrimp Trypaea australiensis Dana (Decapoda: Callianassidae) and the sediment environment. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology **304**(1): 75–97.
- Cox, T. 2008. What's Wrong with Risk Matrices? Risk Analysis **28**(2): 497–512. doi:10.1111/j.1539-6924.2008.01030.x.
- Crain, C.M., Kroeker, K., and Halpern, B.S. 2008. Interactive and cumulative effects of multiple human stressors in marine systems. Ecology letters **11**(12): 1304–1315.
- Crook, D.A., Macdonald, J.I., O'Connor, J.P., and Barry, B. 2006. Use of otolith chemistry to examine patterns of diadromy in the threatened Australian grayling Prototroctes maraena. Journal of Fish Biology **69**(5): 1330–1344.
- CSIRO, and Bureau of Meteorology. 2014. State of the Climate 2014. CSIRO, Collingwood, Victoria.

- Dann, P. 2011. Birds and marine mammals. *In* Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. *Edited by* Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 156–169.
- Department of Environment and Primary Industries. 2013. Improving our Waterways: Victorian Waterway Management Strategy. Department of Environment and Primary Industries, Melbourne, Victoria.
- Department of Sustainability and Environment. 2009. Victorian coastal acid sulfate soils strategy. Dept. of Sustainability and Environment, Melbourne.
- Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts. 2008. National framework and guidance for describing the ecological character of Australian Ramsar Wetlands: module 2 of the National Guidelines for Ramsar Wetlands implementing the Ramsar Convention in Australia. Dept. of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts, Canberra. Available from http://www.environment.gov.au/water/publications/environmental/wetlands/pubs/module-2-framework.pdf [accessed 30 June 2013].
- Department of the Environment, Water Heritage and the Arts. 2009. National guidance on notifying change in ecological character of Australian Ramsar Wetlands (Article 3.2): module 3 of the National Guidelines for Ramsar Wetlands implementing the Ramsar Convention in Australia. Dept. of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts, Canberra, A.C.T.
- Department of Transport, Planning and Local Infrastructure. 2014. Victoria in the Future: Population and household projections to 2051. State of Victoria, Melbourne, Australia.
- Dittman, S. 2011. Mangroves. *In* Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. *Edited by* Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 106–115.
- DSEWPAC. 2012. Australian Ramsar Site Nomination Guidelines. Module 4 of the National Guidelines for Ramsar Wetlands—Implementing the Ramsar Convention in Australia. Australian Government Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities, Canberra.
- Edgar, G.J., Shaw, C., Watsona, G.F., and Hammond, L.S. 1994. Comparisons of species richness, size-structure and production of benthos in vegetated and unvegetated habitats in Western Port, Victoria. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology **176**(2): 201–226. doi:10.1016/0022-0981(94)90185-6.
- Edmunds, M., Mustoe, S., Stewart, K., Sheedy, E., and Ong, J. 2009. Nature Conservation Review: Marine Conservation Priorities and Issues for Victoria. Victorian National Parks Association, Carlton, Victoria.
- Edmunds, M., Stewart, K., Pritchard, K., and Zavalas, R. 2010. Victorian Subtidal Reef Monitoring Program: The Reef Biota at protected areas within the Twofold Shelf. Parks Victoria, Melbourne, Australia.
- EPA Victoria. 2011a. Port Phillip Bay and Western Port Receiving Water Quality Modelling: Lagrangian Dispersal. EPA Victoria, Melbourne.
- EPA Victoria. 2011b. Western Port Condition Report. EPA Victoria, Melbourne, Australia.
- Evrard, V., Eate, V., Woodland, J., Ross, J., O'Brien, A., Keough, M.J., Longmore, A., Wilson, R., and Cook, P. 2013. Nutrient processing on tidal flats in Western Port: Interactions with ecology and implications for bay-wide nutrient budgets. Water Studies Centre, Monash University, Clayton, Victoria.
- Finlayson, C.M., Davis, J.A., Gell, P.A., Kingsford, R.T., and Parton, K.A. 2013. The status of wetlands and the predicted effects of global climate change: the situation in Australia. Aquatic Sciences **75**(1): 73–93. doi:10.1007/s00027-011-0232-5.
- Fisher, P.M., and Scott, R. 2008. Evaluating and controlling pharmaceutical emissions from dairy farms: a critical first step in developing a preventative management approach. Journal of Cleaner Production **16**(14): 1437–1446.
- Ford, J., and Gilmour, P. 2013. The State of Recreational Fishing in Victoria. Victorian National Parks Association, Carlton, Victoria.
- Forests Commission. 1983. Wetlands Nominated by the State of Victoria for Inclusion on the List of Wetlands of International Importance. State of Victoria, Melbourne, Australia.
- Gitay, H., Finlayson, M., and Davidson, N. 2011. A Framework for Assessing the Vulnerability of Wetlands to Climate Change. Ramsar Convention Secretariat, Gland, Switzerland & Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity, Montreal, Canada.

- Glover, H.K., Weston, M.A., Maguire, G.S., Miller, K.K., and Christie, B.A. 2011. Towards ecologically meaningful and socially acceptable buffers: response distances of shorebirds in Victoria, Australia, to human disturbance. Landscape and Urban Planning **103**(3): 326–334.
- Goksøyr, A. 2006. Endocrine Disruptors in the Marine Environment: Mechanisms of Toxicity and their Influence on Reproductive Processes in Fish. Journal of Toxicology and Environmental Health, Part A **69**(1-2): 175–184. doi:10.1080/15287390500259483.
- Gregory, M.R. 2009. Environmental implications of plastic debris in marine settings—entanglement, ingestion, smothering, hangers-on, hitch-hiking and alien invasions. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London B: Biological Sciences **364**(1526): 2013–2025. doi:10.1098/rstb.2008.0265.
- Grose, M., Abbs, D., Bhend, J., Chiew, F., Church, J., Ekstrom, M., Kirono, D., Lenton, A., Lucas, C., McInnes, K., Moise, A., MonselesanD., Mpelasoka, F., Webb, L., and Whetton, P. 2015. Southern Slopes Cluster Report, Climate Change in Australia Projections for Australia's Natural Resource Management Regions: Cluster Reports. *Edited by*M. Ekstrom, P. Whetton, C. Gerbing, M. Grose, L. Webb, and J. Risby. CSIRO and Bureau of Meteorology, Australia.
- Gundlach, E.R., and Hayes, M.O. 1978. Vulnerability of coastal environments to oil spill impacts. Marine technology society Journal **12**(4): 18–27.
- Hale, J. 2006. Minor Maintenance Dredging Campaign: Water quality monitoring in the dredge and disposal plumes. Port of Melbourne Corporation, Melbourne, Australia.
- Hansen, B., Menkhorst, P., and Loyn, R. 2011. Western Port Welcomes Waterbirds: Waterbird usage of Western Port. Department of Sustainability and Environment, Heidelberg, Victoria.
- Hewitt, C.L., Campbell, M.L., Thresher, R.E., and Martin, R.B. 1999. Marine biological invasions of Port Phillip Bay, Victoria. CSIRO Marine Research Hobart. Available from https://publications.csiro.au/rpr/pub?list=BRO&pid=procite:aa957857-37e0-49f9-9c0c-c7fb775729b1 [accessed 4 December 2014].
- Higgins, P.J., and Davies, S. 1996. Handbook of Australian, New Zealand & Antarctic birds: Volume 3: Snipe to Pigeons. Oxford University Press, Melbourne.
- Hirst, A., and Hamer, P. 2013. Chapter 5. Implications of future climate for marine fish. *In* Implications of future climate for Victoria's marine environment. *Edited by* J. Klemke and H. Arundel. Glenelg Hopkins Catchment Management Authority, Hamilton, Victoria. Available from http://dro.deakin.edu.au/view/DU:30058798 [accessed 26 March 2015].
- Holland, D., Cook, P., Mac Nally, R., Thomson, J., Womersley, B., Ball, D., Longmore, A., Keough, M.J., Lee, R., Martinez, G., and Greer, D. 2013. Preliminary assessment of water quality requirements of seagrasses in Western Port. Water Studies Centre, Monash University, Clayton, Victoria.
- Islam, M.S., and Tanaka, M. 2004. Impacts of pollution on coastal and marine ecosystems including coastal and marine fisheries and approach for management: a review and synthesis. Marine pollution bulletin **48**(7): 624–649.
- Jenkins, G. 2011. Fish. *In* Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. *Edited by* Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 142–155.
- Jenkins, G., Kenner, T., and Brown, A. 2013. Determining the specificity of fish-habitat relationships in Western Port. Centre for Aquatic Pollution Identification and Management, Melbourne.
- Jenkins, G., and McKinnon, L. 2006. Port Phillip Bay Channel Deepening Project Supplementary Environment Effects Statement, Aquaculture and Fisheries. Department of Primary Industries, Armidale, Victoria.
- Jenkins, G.P., Kenner, T., Brown, A., and Coleman, R. 2015. Fish assemblages in locations with alternative structured habitats in an eelgrass, Zostera, dominated bay: Biodiversity value and potential for refuge. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science **161**: 25–37. doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2015.05.007.
- Kellogg, Brown and Root. 2010. Western Port Ramsar Wetland Ecological Character Description.

 Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities, Canberra.
- Kirkman, H. 2013. Impact of proposed Port of Hastings expansion on seagrass, mangroves and salt marsh. Victorian National Parks Association, Carlton, Victoria.
- Klemke, J., and Arundel, H. 2013. Implications of Future Climate for Victoria's Marine Environment. Glenelg Hopkins Catchment Management Authority, Hamilton, Victoria.

- Koster, W., and Dawson, D. 2010. Investigation of Australian grayling spawning in the Yarra and Bunyip rivers. Unpublished report to Melbourne Water, Arthur Rylah Institute for Environmental Research, Victoria: 14.
- Lacey, G., and O'Brien, M. 2015. Fairy tern breeding on French Island, Western Port, Victoria. Australian Field Ornithology **32**: 1–14.
- MacDonald, C.M. 1992. Fluctuations in seagrass habitats and commercial fish catches in Westernport Bay and the Gippsland Lakes, Victoria. Proceedings of the Bureau of Rural Resources, Canberra[PROC. BUR. RURAL RESOUR.(AUST.)]. 1992.
- Maguire, G., Cullen, M., and Mead, R. 2014. Managing the Hooded Plover in Victoria: A site by site assessment of threats and prioritisation of management investment on Parks Victoria managed land. Birdlife Australia, Carlton, Victoria.
- Mead, R., Yarwood, M., Cullen, M., and Bacher, G.L. 2012. Report on the 2012 Biennial Hooded Plover Count. Birdlife Australia, Melbourne, Australia.
- Melbourne Water. 2009. Better Bays and Waterways: A Water Quality Improvement Plan for Port Phillip Bay and Western Port. Melbourne Water and Environmental Protection Agency Victoria, Melbourne, Australia.
- Melbourne Water. 2013. Healthy Waterways Strategy. A Melbourne Water strategy for managing rivers, estuaries and wetlands.
- Melbourne Water Corporation. 2011. Understanding the Western Port environment: a summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. Melbourne Water, Melbourne.
- Melbourne Water Corporation. 2011. Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. Melbourne Water], Melbourne.
- Melbourne Water Corporation. 2013. Healthy waterways strategy: A Melbourne water strategy for managing rivers, estuaries and wetlands. Melbourne Water, Melbourne.
- Menkhorst, P., Loyn, R., Liu, C., Hansen, B., McKay, M., and Dann, P. 2015. Trends in numbers of piscivorous birds in Western Port and West Corner Inlet, Victoria, 1987–2012 Report for Melbourne Water.

 Arthur Rylah Institute for Environmental Research, Heidelberg, Victoria.
- Milla, S., Depiereux, S., and Kestemont, P. 2011. The effects of estrogenic and androgenic endocrine disruptors on the immune system of fish: a review. Ecotoxicology **20**(2): 305–319.
- Morris, L. 2013. Chapter 2. Implications of Future Climate for Seagrass and Soft Sediments. *In* Implications of future climate for Victoria's marine environment. *Edited by* J. Klemke and H. Arundel. Glenelg Hopkins Catchment Management Authority, Hamilton, Victoria. Available from http://dro.deakin.edu.au/view/DU:30058798 [accessed 26 March 2015].
- Murray, N., Phinn, S., Clemens, R., Roelfsema, C., and Fuller, R. 2012. Continental Scale Mapping of Tidal Flats across East Asia Using the Landsat Archive. Remote Sensing **4**(12): 3417–3426. doi:10.3390/rs4113417.
- Nias, D.J., McKillup, S.C., and Edyvane, K.S. 1993. Imposex in Lepsiella vinosa from southern Australia. Marine Pollution Bulletin **26**(7): 380–384.
- O, M., Martone, R., Hannah, L., Greig, L., Botillier, J., and Patton, S. 2015. An Ecological Risk Assessment Framework (ERAF) for Ecosystem-based Oceans Management in the Pacific Region. Fisheries and Oceans Canada.
- Parks Victoria. 2003. Western Port Ramsar Site: Strategic Management Plan. Dept. of Sustainability and Environment, East Melbourne, Vic.
- Parks Victoria. 2007. Yaringa Marine National Park, French Island Marine National Park and Churchill Island Marine National Park management plan. Parks Victoria, Melbourne, Vic.
- Peterson, C.H., Rice, S.D., Short, J.W., Esler, D., Bodkin, J.L., Ballachey, B.E., and Irons, D.B. 2003. Long-term ecosystem response to the Exxon Valdez oil spill. Science **302**(5653): 2082–2086.
- Pittock, J., Finlayson, C.M., Gardner, A., and Macay, C. 2010. Changing character: The Ramsar Convention on Wetlands and climate change in the Murray-Darling Basin, Australia. Environmental and Planning Law Journal **27**: 401–425.
- Port Phillip and Westernport CMA. 2011. Port Phillip and Western Port Invasive Plant and Animal Strategy.

 Port Phillip and Westernport Catchment Management Authority, Frankston, Victoria.
- Port Phillip and Westernport CMA. 2014. Regional Catchment Strategy for the Port Phillip & Western Port region. Port Phillip and Westernport Catchment Management Authority, Frankston, Victoria.

- Ramsar Convention. 2005. Resolution IX.1 Annex A. A Conceptual Framework for the wise use of wetlands and the maintenance of their ecological character.
- Reisser, J., Shaw, J., Wilcox, C., Hardesty, B.D., Proietti, M., Thums, M., and Pattiaratchi, C. 2013. Marine plastic pollution in waters around Australia: characteristics, concentrations, and pathways. PloS one **8**(11): e80466.
- Robinson, R.A., Crick, H.Q., Learmonth, J.A., Maclean, I., Thomas, C.D., Bairlein, F., Forchhammer, M.C., Francis, C.M., Gill, J.A., Godley, B.J., and others. 2009. Travelling through a warming world: climate change and migratory species. Endangered Species Research **7**(2): 87–99.
- Rochman, C.M., Hoh, E., Kurobe, T., and Teh, S.J. 2013. Ingested plastic transfers hazardous chemicals to fish and induces hepatic stress. Scientific reports **3**: 3263.
- Rogers, K., Saintilan, N., and Heijnis, H. 2005a. Mangrove encroachment of salt marsh in Western Port Bay, Victoria: The role of sedimentation, subsidence, and sea level rise. Estuaries **28**(4): 551–559.
- Rogers, K., Saintilan, N., and Heijnis, H. 2005b. Mangrove encroachment of salt marsh in Western Port Bay, Victoria: The role of sedimentation, subsidence, and sea level rise. Estuaries **28**(4): 551–559.
- Saintilan, N., and Rogers, K. 2013. The significance and vulnerability of Australian saltmarshes: implications for management in a changing climate. Marine and Freshwater Research **64**(1): 66. doi:10.1071/MF12212.
- Schmidt, D.J., Crook, D.A., O'Connor, J.P., and Hughes, J.M. 2011. Genetic analysis of threatened Australian grayling Prototroctes maraena suggests recruitment to coastal rivers from an unstructured marine larval source population. Journal of Fish Biology **78**(1): 98–111. doi:10.1111/j.1095-8649.2010.02844.x.
- Shapiro, M.A. 1975. Westernport Bay Environmental Study, 1973 -1974. Ministry for Conservation, Victoria.
- Sharley, D., Hassell, K., O'Brien, A., and Long, S. 2013. Assessment of invertebrate communities and fish health in the agriculturally influenced Watson Creek estuary. Centre for Aquatic Pollution Identification and Management.
- Sharp, S., Myers, J., and Pettigrove, V. 2013. An Assessment of Sediment Toxicants in Western Port and Major Tributaries. Centre for Aquatic Pollution Identification and Management, Melbourne.
- Sutherland, W.J., Alves, J.A., Amano, T., Chang, C.H., Davidson, N.C., Max Finlayson, C., Gill, J.A., Gill, R.E., González, P.M., Gunnarsson, T.G., Kleijn, D., Spray, C.J., Székely, T., and Thompson, D.B.A. 2012. A horizon scanning assessment of current and potential future threats to migratory shorebirds. Ibis 154(4): 663–679. doi:10.1111/j.1474-919X.2012.01261.x.
- Swan, J., Neff, J., and Young, P. 1994. Environmental implications of offshore oil and gas development in Australia: the findings of an independent scientific review. Australian Petroleum Exploration Association, Sydney, NSW.
- Tomkins, K., McLaughlin, G., and Coleman, R. 2014. Quantification of coastal bank erosion rates in Western Port. CSIRO Water for a Healthy Country, Australia.
- VNPA. 2014a. Oil Spill Impacts on Westernport: Seagrass, mangrove and saltmarsh. Victorian National Parks Association, Carlton, Victoria.
- VNPA. 2014b. Oil Spill Impacts on Westernport: Bird species. Victorian National Parks Association, Carlton, Victoria.
- Walker, D. 2011. Seagrasses. *In* Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. *Edited by* Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 134–141.
- Warry, F.Y., and Hindell, J.S. 2012. Fish Assemblages and Seagrass Condition of the Gippsland Lakes. Arthur Rylah Institute for Environmental Research, Heidelberg, Victoria.
- Weston, M.A. 2003. Managing the Hooded Plover in Victoria: a Review of Existing Information. Parks Victoria, Melbourne.
- Wetlands International. 2012. Waterbird Population Estimates, Fifth Edition. Wetlands International, Wageningen, The Netherlands. Available from wpe.wetlands.org.
- Williamson, R. 1995. Spartina in Victoria–an overview. *In* Proceedings of the Australasian Conference on Spartina Control. Yarram, Victoria.
- Wilson, R., Dittman, S., and Ross, J. 2011. Intertidal and subtidal sediments. *In* Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. *Edited by* Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne.

- Worley Parsons. 2013. Assessing the value of Coastal Resources in Victoria. Victorian Coastal Council, Melbourne.
- Wright, S.L., Thompson, R.C., and Galloway, T.S. 2013. The physical impacts of microplastics on marine organisms: a review. Environmental Pollution **178**: 483–492.

Appendix A: Work plan

| Task | Responsibility | Planned completior date |
|--|--|-------------------------------|
| Project management Jennifer Hale will be the project manager for the consultant team and all communication between the Steering Committee, project manager and the consultant team will be via her. She will provide the DEWLP project manager regular updates via email and ensure the project runs on time. | Jennifer Hale DEWLP | On going |
| We would like to draft a project timetable at the start of the project that schedules meetings and workshops in advance, so that Steering Committee and other participants can plan for their involvement. | | |
| Stage 1: Develop method for producing the management plan | | |
| Project inception Meeting between the consultant team leader (Jennifer Hale) and the DEWLP project manager and potentially steering committee: Agree to project plan and timelines Communication protocols between consultant team and DELWP (e.g. fortnightly email progress reports) | Jennifer Hale | May 25, 2015 |
| Data licenses and agreements Discuss form and content of the stakeholder engagement plan Identification of potential workshop participants and process for engaging them. | | |
| Stakeholder engagement strategy Draft strategy presented to DEWLP for discussion and review. Finalised with input from steering committee in meeting. | Jennifer Hale DEWLP | June 1, 2015 |
| Framework for values, threats, risk and prioritisation Develop draft criteria for the prioritisation of values and threats. Will include recommendations for a scoring and weighting system. Preliminary identification of values and threats from the recent review of marine values (ECD, Ramsar Rolling Review and existing strategy documents). Presented were possible as a map. Documentation of above into a paper and workshop agenda to be distributed to the Steering | Jennifer Hale / Shane Brooks | June 1, 2015 |
| Committee one week prior to the workshop. Workshop 1 with steering committee, to be held in a central location (Melbourne, Frankston (CMA Offices); Phillip Island): Agree on final prioritisation criteria and method Confirmation of values and threats to be considered in the prioritisation. Agreement on the spatial scale of the prioritisation of values and threats Identification of additional data not already collated by consultant team Agreement on the objectives of the plan (Note that the responsibility for venue, catering and any payments to steering committee members is vested in DELWP) | Jennifer Hale / Shane Brooks | June 16, 2015 |
| Documented outcomes of Workshop 1 in a short report circulated to Steering Committee members. | Jennifer Hale | June 23, 2015 |
| Stage 2: Develop the management plan | | |
| Risk assessment Update stressor models from 2011 Ramsar Rolling Review Identify risk pathways Draft risk assessment Document and provide to workshop participants, together with an agenda one week prior to workshop | Jennifer Hale / Rhonda Butcher/ Shane Books | July 6, 2015 |
| Workshop 2: Risk assessment (Steering Committee and other participants), to run through each risk pathway and assign consequence and likelihood. | Jennifer Hale SC and SAG | July 14, 2015 |
| Documented outcomes of Workshop 2 in a short report | Jennifer Hale | July 27, 2015 |
| Prioritisation of values and threats Preliminary application of the prioritisation documented in a short report and provided to Steering Committee members together with workshop agenda, one week prior to workshop. | Jennifer Hale | August 10, 2015 |
| Workshop 3: Identification of priority values (and locations) and threats for consideration in developing resource condition targets and strategic actions. Participants will be guided through the prioritisation process and reach agreement on priorities. Workshop will also consider high level themes for the management plan | Jennifer Hale SC and SAG | August 18, 2015 |

| Map and short report on priorities and themes | Jennifer Hale / Shane Brooks | August 31, 2015 |
|--|---|-----------------------|
| Review of existing management actions and strategies Review of achievements of current Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan, by determining how many of the 66 management strategies were implemented, partially implemented, successful in contributing to objectives 6. This will be achieved through a search of published reports and stakeholder interviews. Review of existing strategies and plans to extract actions relevant to the management of the Western Port Ramsar Site. | Rhonda Butcher / Jennifer Hale | September 28, 2015 |
| Resource condition targets Drafting realistic resource condition targets for each identified priority value / location. This will be based on a comparison with the benchmark for ecological character, set at the time of listing and documented in the ECD, and current condition, With an aim of maintaining or restoring ecological character, whichever is most relevant. | Jennifer Hale / Rhonda Butcher | October 12, 2015 |
| Strategic actions Preparation of a short paper containing the draft resource condition targets, the outcomes of the review (with opportunities for integration highlighted) and proposed approach to identifying priority, cost effective strategic actions. Will be distributed to Steering Committee and other invitees one week prior to the workshop. | Jennifer Hale | October 12, 2015 |
| Workshop 4 with the Steering Committee and other invitees to identify and priorities strategic actions to meet resource condition targets. We propose that to foster ownership, actions should be identified by the agencies responsible for implementation. We anticipate this occurring as a series of breakout groups in a workshop setting. | Jennifer Hale / Rhonda Butcher; SC and SAG | October 20, 2015 |
| Draft list of strategic actions as output from workshop circulated to workshop participants. | Jennifer Hale | November 2, 2015 |
| Review of draft strategic actions (Task 2.6) | SC and SAG | November 9 2015 |
| Response to comments indicating how review comments were addressed (this may require a short telephone meeting between the consultant team leader and the DEWLP project manager to determine how to responds to conflicting comments from multiple reviewers). Provision of final strategic actions and priority locations documented in a short paper. | Jennifer Hale | November 16, 2015 |
| Monitoring requirements Identification of monitoring needs for the implementation of the Western Port Ramsar Site and to assess change in character. The latter, will build on the monitoring requirements identified in the Ramsar Rolling Review and ECD. Report summarising monitoring needs. | Rhonda Butcher / Jennifer Hale | September 28, 2015 |
| Review of existing monitoring programs to identify overlaps (and opportunities of integration) and gaps (which will need to be filled by new monitoring) | Rhonda Butcher / Jennifer Hale | October 12, 2015 |
| Workshop 4 : with steering committee and other invitees to review monitoring needs and management triggers and identify priority management actions. To be held in conjunction with workshop for strategic actions. | Jennifer Hale / Rhonda Butcher; SC and SAG | October 20, 2015 |

Gantt Chart

| Activities | Date | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------------|---------------|---------------|-------------|
| | 25/May/2015 | 08/Jun/2015 | 22/Jun/2015 | 06/Jul/2015 | 20/Jul/2015 | 03/Aug/2015 | 17/Aug/2015 | 31/Aug/2015 | 14/Sep/2015 | 28/Sep/2015 | 12/Oct/2015 | 26/Oct/2015 | 09/Nov/2015 | 23/Nov/2015 | 07/Dec/2015 | 21/Dec/2015 | 04/Jan/2016 | 18/Jan/2016 | 01/Feb/2016 | 15/Feb/2016 | 29/Feb/2016 | 14/Mar/2016 | 28/Mar/2016 | 11/Apr/2016 | 25/Apr/2016 |
| Project management | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Communication with DELWP | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Inception meeting | 25 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Finalise work plan and meeting dates | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Stage 1. Method development | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | - | | | |
| Stakeholder engagement strategy | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Draft | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Final | | | 23 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Framework for values, threats, risk | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Preliminary id of values and threats | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Risk assessment method | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Draft criteria for prioritisation | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Workshop 1 Steering Committee | | 16 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | - | | | | |
| Refinement of method | | | 23 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Minutes and outcomes circulated | | | 23 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2. Development of management plan | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | -+ | | | | |
| Risk assessment | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Stressor models | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Draft risk assessment | | | | 6 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Workshop 2 – SC and SAG | | | | 14 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Final risk assessment | | | | | 27 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | \dashv | \longrightarrow | \dashv | \dashv | |
| Prioritisation of values and threats | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Draft prioritisation | | | | | | 10 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Workshop 3 – SC and SAG | | | | | | | 18 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Map and short report on priorities | | | | | | | | 31 | | | | | | | | | | | | | \dashv | \dashv | $\overline{}$ | $\overline{}$ | |
| Review of plans and strategies | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | + | - | | | |
| Achievements of current WPRSMP | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

| Activities | Date | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| | 25/May/2015 | 08/Jun/2015 | 22/Jun/2015 | 06/Jul/2015 | 20/Jul/2015 | 03/Aug/2015 | 17/Aug/2015 | 31/Aug/2015 | 14/Sep/2015 | 28/Sep/2015 | 12/0ct/2015 | 26/Oct/2015 | 09/Nov/2015 | 23/Nov/2015 | 07/Dec/2015 | 21/Dec/2015 | 04/Jan/2016 | 18/Jan/2016 | 01/Feb/2016 | 15/Feb/2016 | 29/Feb/2016 | 14/Mar/2016 | 28/Mar/2016 | 11/Apr/2016 | 25/Apr/2016 |
| Review of existing strategies and plans | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Resource condition targets Draft targets | | | | | | | | | | | 12 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Strategic actions | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | - |
| Paper to SC and SAG | | | | | | | | | | | 12 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Workshop 4 – SC and SAG | | | | | | | | | | | 20 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Draft list of strategic actions | | | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Review of draft actions | | | | | | | | | | | | | 9 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Response to comments and final actions | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Report | | | | | | | | | | | | | 16 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Monitoring requirements | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | _ | |
| Identification of monitoring needs | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Paper / report | | | | | | | | | | | 12 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Workshop 4 – SC and SAG | | | | | | | | | | | 20 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Draft list of monitoring needs | | | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Review of monitoring needs | | | | | | | | | | | | | 9 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Response to comments and final actions | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Report | | | | | | | | | | | | | 16 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Writing plan and report | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| WPRSMP report - draft | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 11 | | | | | | | | | | |
| Review by PSC | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 25 | | | | | | | |
| Response to comments | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Public consultation | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Review of comments | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Workshop 5 - SC | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Final WRSMP | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

Appendix B: Communications and engagement strategy

Context and scope

Western Port is one of Australia's 65 Ramsar sites, designated in 1982 and a management plan was developed for this site in 2003⁸. There has been significant progress in both our understanding of the ecological character of Western Port and strategic direction in management of the site and Ramsar wetlands in Australia in the past decade. Under the Australian Ramsar Site Management Principles, management plans are reviewed every seven years. The plan for the Western Port Ramsar Site is past the due date for review and is undergoing a renewal process.

The Australian Ramsar management principles (Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Regulations 2000 – Schedule 6) provide guidance about stakeholder involvement in management of Ramsar sites. Specifically:

'1.02 Wetland management should provide for public consultation on decisions and actions that may have a significant impact on the wetland.

1.03 Wetland management should make special provision, if appropriate, for the involvement of people who:

- (a) have a particular interest in the wetland, and
- (b) may be affected by the management of the wetland.
- 1.04 Wetland management should provide for continuing community and technical input.'

The implementation of this Stakeholder Engagement Strategy will reflect these principles in the renewal of the Ramsar Site Plan. The objective of this Stakeholder Engagement Strategy is to provide opportunities for the broadest range of stakeholders to contribute to the renewal of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan.

Method

The philosophy behind the approach to communication and engagement is grounded in the IAP2 framework (Figure 12), which is consistent with the Victorian Waterway Management Strategy. Different sections of the community have been targeted at different levels in the IAP2 framework. To reflect their different levels of interest, time commitments and preferences.

In the first instance stakeholders are considered in four groups:

1. Steering Committee

Representatives of agencies that have a significant role in the management of the Western Port Ramsar Site:

- Boon Wurrung Foundation⁹
- Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning
- Commonwealth Department of the Environment
- Melbourne Water
- Parks Victoria
- Port Phillip and Western Port Catchment Management Authority
- Victorian Environmental Protection Authority.

⁸ DSE, 2003, Western Port Ramsar Site: Strategic Management Plan, Department of Sustainability and Environment, East Melbourne.

⁹ Elected not to be represented on the Steering Committee

2. Stakeholder Advisory Group

Representatives of organisations with knowledge of and an interest in the management of the Ramsar site:

- Bass Coast Landcare Network
- BirdLife Australia¹⁰
- Blue Wedges¹¹
- Cannons Creek Coastal Management Committee
- Cardinia Environment Coalition
- Central Coastal Board
- City of Casey
- French Island Landcare
- French Island Port Stoppers¹¹
- Friends of Warneet
- Mornington Peninsula Shire
- Nature Conservancy
- Phillip Island Nature Parks
- Phillip Island Conservation Society¹¹
- Port of Hastings
- Port of Hastings Development Authority
- Preserve Western Port Action Group¹¹
- Shire of Bass Coast
- Shire of Cardinia
- South East Councils Climate Change Alliance
- Trust for Nature
- Victorian National Parks Association¹¹
- Western Port Biosphere Reserve
- Western Port Seagrass Partnership
- Westernport and Peninsula Protection Council¹¹.

3. Technical experts

Researchers and technical exerts with experience in Western Port will be consulted individually to answer any specific questions that arise during the development of the management plan.

4. Broader community

Members of the public and broader community will be informed about the project and have the opportunity to input to the plan in the public consultation phase.

¹⁰ Invited to participate, but were unable to attend the workshops. Provided comment on the draft plan only.

¹¹ Not initially involved in the Stakeholder Advisory Group however were consulted during the latter part of the project.

Increasing level of public impact

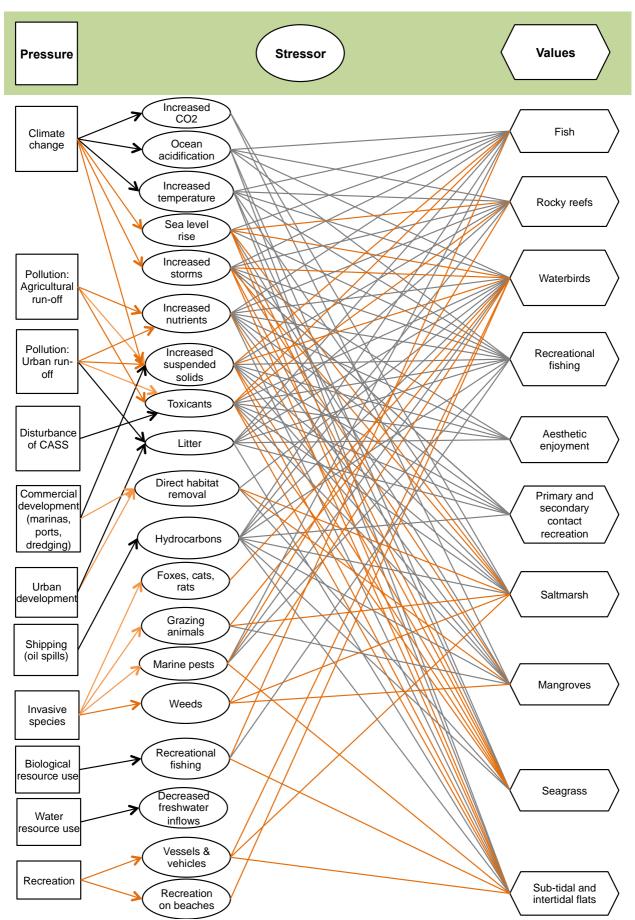
| INFORM | CONSULT | INVOLVE | COLLABORATE | EMPOWER |
|----------------------------|-------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|
| Public Participation Goal: | | ı | 1 | |
| To provide the public | To obtain public | To work directly with the | To partner with the public | To place final |
| with balanced and | feedback on | public throughout the | in each aspect of the | decision- |
| objective information to | analysis, | process to ensure that | decision, including the | making in the |
| assist them in | alternatives | public concerns | development of | hands of the |
| understanding the | and/or decisions. | and aspirations are | alternatives and the | public. |
| problems, alternatives | | consistently understood | identification of the | |
| and/or solutions. | | and considered. | preferred solution. | |
| Promise to the Public: | | | | |
| We will keep you | We will keep you | We will work with you to | We will look to you for | We will |
| informed. | informed, listen | ensure that your | direct advice and | implement |
| | to and | concerns and aspirations | innovation in formulating | what you |
| | acknowledge | are directly reflected in | solutions and incorporate | decide. |
| | concerns and | the alternatives | your advice and | |
| | provide feedback | developed and provide | recommendations into the | |
| | on how public | feedback on how public | decisions to the maximum | |
| | input influenced | input influenced the | extent possible. | |
| | the decision. | decision. | | |
| Example Tools: | | | | |
| fact sheets | public comment | workshops | citizen advisory committees | citizen juries |
| web sites | focus groups | deliberate polling. | consensus-building | ballots |
| open houses. | surveys | | participatory decision- | delegated |
| | public meetings. | | making. | decisions. |

Figure 12: IAP2 Public participation spectrum.

Implementation

| Stakeholder | Lead | Level of | Purpose | Tools | Engagement Objectives | Key Messages |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------|-------------|--|---|---|---|
| Group | communication | Engagement | | | | |
| Project Manager | Consultant | Empower | Effective project delivery | Regular meetings Email project updates (fortnightly) | Ensure clarity of scope and process Encourage maximum partner input Ensure alignment with Government requirements Adhere to project plan and manage variations | |
| Steering Committee | Consultant | Empower | High ownership of Plan and involvement in development High agency commitment to implementation | Regular meetings (minutes) Workshops | Provide material for reporting back to agencies Maximise communication with project manager | Importance in integrating the plan with existing activities Ownership of management strategies and implementation |
| Stakeholder Advisory Group | Consultant | Collaborate | To ensure local knowledge and expertise informs the plan | Technical workshop Central database of relevant information | Ensure early understanding and opportunity for input Connect with external networks and expertise Obtain confirmation of identified values and threats | Their knowledge and support in monitoring is valued We need them to confirm the values of and threats to Western Port Ramsar Site. Expectation: it is a statutory process; there are clear responsibilities for government agencies; There is a Plan and it is being updated The purpose of the Plan is to assign clear responsibilities for agencies. Implementation is ongoing by agencies Values are being maintained/protected/restored |
| Technical experts | Consultant | Involve | To ensure the values threats and priorities are based on the best available information | Scientific literature and one-on-one consultation on specific topics | Ensure evidence based approach is adopted for the renewal of the plan | Robust transparent process Technical knowledge is valued and attributed. |
| Community | Consultant / DELWP | Consult | Increased understanding of role of Ramsar Plan Increased appreciation of value of Site | Website – regular updates on the plan Public comment period: forums and meetings | Maintain confidence in management of the Site Increase knowledge Keep updated with project progress Provide feedback on how input influenced decision | There is a Plan The plan is being updated Implementation is ongoing by agencies Values are being maintained/protected/restored |

Appendix C: Risk Assessment



Impact pathways identified through the risk assessment process, orange indicates higher risk and significant pathway for management in the next seven years. Note that water resource use was identified as a knowledge gap and no pathways assessed.

Risk assessment for the Western Port Ramsar Site. Cells highlighted in blue provide a description of the pressure / stressor that is applicable to the relevant impact pathways that follow. Score indicates total risk score (likelihood x consequence). Risk scores for individual pathways that were greater than 12, were considered a priority for management in the next seven years (noting that the timeframe for the risk assessment was longer (15 years) to allow for proactive management of emerging risks). A full explanation of the risk assessment process, including descriptors for likelihood and consequence, is provided in section 3.1.

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------|---|------------|-------------|--------|--|-------|
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | | | | | Run-off from agricultural lands (which includes stream erosion in rural areas) contributes the largest loads of nitrogen and phosphorus to Western Port (approximately 60%). Total nitrogen loads range from 400 tonnes / year in an average year to over 1000 tonnes in a wet year (Melbourne Water 2009). There is little evidence of increasing nutrient concentrations in Western Port (1990 - 2009), with a decline in concentrations (and loads) during the Millennium drought (EPA Victoria 2011b); but no long term change in nutrient concentrations from the 1970s to today (Holland et al. 2013). Under future climate, time spent in drought is projected, with medium confidence, to increase over the course of the century, with more rainfall falling in large storm events (Grose et al. 2015). This may lead to a decrease in nutrient discharges during drought, but periodic large loads during flood events. A recent study of nutrient cycling in Western Port indicates that the majority of dissolved nitrogen (over 80%) is flushed from the system into Bass Strait, although localised, less flushed areas such as Corinella may incur water quality impacts (Evrard et al. 2013). Changes in agricultural land use have occurred since 1982, with a move to more intensive land use practices. | |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and a decline in seagrass extent and condition | Likely | Moderate | Medium | A recent study of nutrients and seagrass in Western Port stated: "Highest nutrient concentrations were in the far north-west of Western Port at Watsons Inlet, where seagrass density is high. There was very little change in present-day nutrient concentrations compared to the 1970s for the entire bay. This led us to conclude that eutrophication is unlikely to be a controlling factor in the current distribution of seagrass within Western Port." (Holland et al. 2013). Higher risk in the East Arm, with less flushing and no recovery of seagrass since the loss in the 1970's. Risk rating was informed by local knowledge of seagrass impacts by epiphytes from Parks Victoria. | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Possible | Minor | Low | Recent study indicates that "relatively little nitrogen entering the system from land is assimilated into primary producers [microphytobenthos and seagrass] and the food web owing to high rates of tidal flushing" (Evrard et al. 2013). | 6 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------|---|------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Adversely affect subtidal and intertidal reef communities (macroaglae and invertebrates) | Possible | Minor | Low | Reef communities in the Ramsar site are largely limited to the significant community at San Remo as well as Crawfish Rock and Eagle Rock. Although excess nutrients can negatively impact reef communities (e.g. urchin barrens of Port Phillip Bay), the risk in the comparatively low nutrient and well flushed Western Port is considered low (Bathgate et al. 2011). | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Boon et al (2011) identified excess nutrients and eutrophication as a significant threat to coastal saltmarsh. However, the well flushed environment over most of Western Port would limit this impact in the Ramsar site. | 4 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Possible | Minor | Low | Nutrient influx into Western Port can have indirect consequences for mangroves. For example, seagrass dieback leads to an excessive deposition of seagrass detritus in mangroves, which can smother their pneumatophores and seedlings or lead to defoliation (Dittman 2011). However as the risk to seagrass is considered low, so too is the impact to mangroves. | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Declines in seagrass, saltmarsh, mangroves adversely affects fish abundance and diversity | Possible | Moderate | Medium | "The highest risk to fish in Western Port in terms of decreased water quality, particularly increased nutrients and sediments, is the secondary effect of seagrass habitat loss." (Jenkins 2011). Risk based on risk to seagrass, noting that seagrass habitat is not essential for all fish species. | 9 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Impacts to saltmarsh and mudflats affects waterbird abundance and diversity (including threatened species e.g. orange-bellied parrot) | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | Saltmarsh and mudflats are important habitats in Western Port; however risks associated with nutrients are related to decreases in primary productivity from a decrease in nutrient concentrations (Dann 2011). Risk to Orange-bellied parrot saltmarsh habitat is also low given there are very few birds that now come to Victoria and risk to saltmarsh from this pathway is low. | 1 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Impacts to seagrass affect waterbird feeding | Possible | Minor | Low | Many of the waterbirds in Western Port feed in a variety of habitats both inside and outside the Ramsar Site. However, obligate intertidal feeding species such as Black Swan and Chestnut Teal could be affected (Dann 2011). Waterbirds are highly mobile and could move to nearby environments such as Port Philip Bay or Corner Inlet. Risk to shorebirds is negligible as research in Port Phillip Bay has indicated that increased nutrients benefits shorebirds by increasing productivity. | 6 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects waterbird feeding (including threatened species e.g. fairy tern) | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | This pathway is related to decrease in water clarity from algal blooms reducing the catch success of visual feeders (mostly fish eating birds). However, nutrients are not the primary cause of reduced visibility in Western Port (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 1 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Visible algal blooms are rare in the majority of the Western Port Ramsar Site, but are more likely to occur in the less well flushed Corinella area, where chlorophyll-a concentrations regularly exceed SEPP objectives (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 4 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects primary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | The potentially toxic diatom <i>Psuedonitschia</i> sp. and nuisance diatom <i>Rhizosolenia</i> cf <i>chuii</i> are routinely recorded in waters just outside the Ramsar site boundary, but in low concentrations, with infrequent records of toxic dinoflagellates at very low numbers (Jenkins 2011). However, "There is a significant knowledge gap with regard to the species composition, assemblage structure and ecology of phytoplankton in Western Port" Melbourne Water 2011). | 4 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | As above | 4 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased nutrients | Impacts on fish adversely affect recreational fishing | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Based on risks to fish abundance and diversity. | 9 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments Current residential development and urban areas in the Western Port | Score |
|---|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|--------|--|-------|
| Pollution: sewage and stormwater (includes likely future population) | Increased nutrients | | | | | catchment contribute approximately 14 % of the total nutrient loads to the site (Melbourne Water 2009). Under future population growth and urban expansion scenarios, it is predicted that there will be a 13 - 14 % increase in nitrogen and phosphorus loads from urban development by 2030 (Melbourne Water 2009). More recent advice from Melbourne Water indicates that the loads will be higher than this due to an increase in urban growth over 2009 predictions and less control on water volumes discharged. Under future climate, time spent in drought is projected, with medium confidence, to increase over the course of the century, with more rainfall falling in large storm events (Grose et al. 2015). This may lead to a decrease in nutrient discharges during drought, but periodic large loads during flood events. Suggested that all risks from this pathway be considered similar to those from agricultural run-off. | |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and a decline in seagrass extent and condition | Likely | Moderate | Medium | A recent study of nutrients and seagrass in Western Port stated: "Highest nutrient concentrations were in the far north-west of Western Port at Watsons Inlet, where seagrass density is high. There was very little change in present-day nutrient concentrations compared to the 1970s for the entire bay. This led us to conclude that eutrophication is unlikely to be a controlling factor in the current distribution of seagrass within Western Port." (Holland et al. 2013). Higher risk in the East Arm, with less flushing and no recovery of seagrass since the loss in the 1970's. Risk rating was informed by local knowledge of seagrass impacts by epiphytes from Parks Victoria. | 12 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Possible | Minor | Low | Recent study indicates that "relatively little nitrogen entering the system from land is assimilated into primary producers [microphytobenthos and seagrass] and the food web owing to high rates of tidal flushing" (Evrard et al. 2013). | 6 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Adversely affect subtidal and intertidal reef communities (macroaglae and invertebrates) | Possible | Minor | Low | Reef communities in the Ramsar site are largely limited to the significant community at San Remo as well as Crawfish Rock and Eagle Rock. Although excess nutrients can negatively impact reef communities (e.g. urchin barrens of Port Phillip Bay), the risk in the comparatively low nutrient and well flushed Western Port is considered low (Bathgate et al. 2011). | 6 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Boon et al (2011) identified excess nutrients and eutrophication as a significant threat to coastal saltmarsh. However, the well flushed environment over most of Western Port would limit this impact in the Ramsar site. | 4 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|--|------------------------|---|------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Possible | Minor | Low | Nutrient influx into Western Port can have indirect consequences for mangroves. For example, seagrass dieback leads to an excessive deposition of seagrass detritus in mangroves, which can smother their pneumatophores and seedlings or lead to defoliation (Dittman 2011). However as the risk to seagrass is considered low, so must the impact to mangroves. | 6 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Declines in seagrass and /or saltmarsh adversely affects fish abundance and diversity | Possible | Moderate | Medium | "The highest risk to fish in Western Port in terms of decreased water quality, particularly increased nutrients and sediments, is the secondary effect of seagrass habitat loss." (Jenkins 2011). Risk based on risk to seagrass, noting that only some fish species are reliant on seagrass habitat. | 9 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Impacts to seagrass affect waterbird feeding | Possible | Minor | Low | Many of the waterbirds in Western Port feed in a variety of habitats both inside and outside the Ramsar Site. However, obligate intertidal feeding species such as Black Swan and Chestnut Teal could be affected (Dann 2011). Waterbirds are highly mobile and could move to nearby environments such as Port Philip Bay or Corner Inlet. Risk to shorebirds is negligible as research in Port Phillip Bay has indicated that increased nutrients benefits shorebirds by increasing productivity. | 6 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Impacts to saltmarsh and mudflats affects waterbird abundance and diversity (including threatened species e.g. orange-bellied parrot) | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | Saltmarsh and mudflats are important habitats in Western Port; however risks associated with nutrients are related to decreases in primary productivity from a decrease in nutrient concentrations (Dann 2011). Risk to Orange-bellied parrot saltmarsh habitat is also low given there are very few birds that now come to Victoria and risk to saltmarsh from this pathway is low. | 1 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects waterbird feeding (including threatened species e.g. fairy tern) | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | This pathway is related to decrease in water clarity from algal blooms reducing the catch success of visual feeders (mostly fish eating birds). However, nutrients are not the primary cause of reduced visibility in Western Port (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 1 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|--|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------|---|-------|
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Visible algal blooms are rare in the majority of the Western Port Ramsar Site, but are more likely to occur in the less well flushed Corinella area, where chlorophyll-a concentrations regularly exceed SEPP objectives (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 4 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects primary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | The potentially toxic diatom <i>Psuedonitschia</i> sp. and nuisance diatom <i>Rhizosolenia</i> cf <i>chuii</i> are routinely recorded in waters just outside the Ramsar site boundary, but in low concentrations, with infrequent records of toxic dinoflagellates at very low numbers (Jenkins 2011). However, "There is a significant knowledge gap with regard to the species composition, assemblage structure and ecology of phytoplankton in Western Port" Melbourne Water 2011). | 4 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Results in increased algal growth and adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | As above | 4 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased nutrients | Impacts on fish adversely affect recreational fishing | Unlikely | Moderate | Low | Based on risks to fish abundance and diversity | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | | | | | The vast majority of sediment loads to Western Port come from rural lands (85%); with agriculture (cropping and dairy) accounting for the largest loads (Melbourne Water 2009). The dominant catchment source for fine sediment is channel and gully erosion of Lang Lang River and, to a lesser extent, Bunyip River. However, there is no long term sustained trend in suspended solids in Western Port since the time of listing, with concentrations of TSS remaining steady since monitoring commenced in 1984 (EPA Victoria 2011b; Holland et al. 2013). Under future climate, time spent in drought is projected, with medium confidence, to increase over the course of the century, with more rainfall falling in large storm events (Grose et al. 2015). This may lead to a decrease in sediment discharges during drought, but periodic large loads during flood events. | |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects seagrass | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Seagrass loss between 1970 and 1990s has been attributed to decreased light and increased suspended sediments. A recent study concluded that TSS is a strong influence on seagrass distribution and health, with the highest TSS values being observed in the north east of Western Port where seagrass is sparse or absent (Holland et al. 2013). However, seagrass extent has increased since 1999 in the north and west (Holland et al. 2013). The seagrass in the east has not recovered and loss has been associated with increased erosion and turbidity. | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Intertidal and subtidal soft sediment communities are adapted to sedimentation. However, changes in sediment properties (e.g. grain size) and high levels of turbidity can affect productivity and community composition. The rhodolith bed north of San Remo is likely to be particularly vulnerable to sedimentation and increased turbidity (Wilson et al. 2011). | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Sediments can impact reefs through smothering and reduced light (Bathgate et al. 2011). | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Rare | Minor | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 2 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Rare | Minor | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 2 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Reduced light and increased TSS adversely affects fish | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Direct impacts to fish gills are observed at very high TSS concentrations (> 100 mg/L), with larval fish considered the most (Jenkins and McKinnon 2006). Concentrations of TSS can be high in parts of Western Port, and on occasion may reach concentrations that could adversely affect larval fish. However, this does not occur in primary larval fish habitat such as seagrass beds, where suspended sediment concentrations are lower. | 4 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass adversely affects fish | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Derived from risks to seagrass | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass affect waterbird feeding | Possible | Minor | Low | Many of the waterbirds in Western Port feed in a variety of habitats both inside and outside the Ramsar Site. However, obligate intertidal feeding species such as Black Swan and Chestnut Teal could be affected (Dann 2011). Waterbirds are highly mobile and could move to nearby environments such as Port Philip Bay or Corner Inlet. | 6 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish and reduced visibility adversely affects feeding seabirds (including threatened species) | Possible | Minor | Low | Increased sediment in the water column may reduce the foraging efficiencies of sight-feeding seabirds. (Dann 2011). | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Impacts to primary productivity reduce food availability for shorebirds | Possible | Minor | Low | Suspended sediments can reduce primary productivity, and consequently secondary productivity, and may also reduce secondary productivity directly by reducing the efficiency of filter-feeding mudflat biota (Dann 2011). | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Possible | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 3 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects primary contact recreation | Possible | Minor | Low | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing and it is unlikely that there will be a visual difference from current conditions. | 1 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish adversely affect recreational fishing | Possible | Minor | Low | Derived from risks to fish from both turbidity and seagrass loss. | 6 |
| Pollution: urban (septic tank leakage and stormwater) | Increased sediments | | | | | Urban areas currently contribute about 10% of the total sediment load to Western Port, however, this is predicted to increase by 2030 by about 15% due to increased development (Melbourne Water 2009). More recent advice from Melbourne Water indicates that the loads will be higher than this due to an increase in urban growth over 2009 predictions and less control on water volumes discharged. While this is an increase, it is still less than the loads coming from agricultural activities. Suggested that all risks from this pathway be considered less likely than from agricultural run-off. | |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|--|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects seagrass | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Seagrass loss between 1970 and 1990s has been attributed to decreased light and increased suspended sediments. A recent study concluded that TSS is a strong influence on seagrass distribution and health, with the highest TSS values being observed in the north east of Western Port where seagrass is sparse or absent (Holland et al. 2013). However, seagrass extent has increased since 1999 in the north and west (Holland et al. 2013). The seagrass in the east has not recovered and loss has been associated with increased erosion and turbidity. | 9 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Intertidal and subtidal soft sediment communities are adapted to sedimentation. However, changes in sediment properties (e.g. grain size) and high levels of turbidity can affect productivity and community composition. The rhodolith bed north of San Remo is likely to be particularly vulnerable to sedimentation and increased turbidity (Wilson et al. 2011). | 9 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Sediments can impact reefs through smothering and reduced light (Bathgate et al. 2011). | 9 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 1 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 1 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Reduced light and increased TSS adversely affects fish | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Direct impacts to fish gills are observed at very high TSS concentrations (> 100 mg/L), with larval fish considered the most vulnerable (Jenkins and McKinnon 2006). Concentrations of TSS can be high in parts of Western Port, and on occasion may reach concentrations that could adversely affect larval fish. However, this does not occur in primary larval fish habitat such as seagrass beds, where suspended sediment concentrations are lower. | 4 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass adversely affects fish | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Derived from risks to seagrass, noting that seagrass habitat is used by a subset of fish species in Western Port. | 9 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass affect waterbird feeding | Possible | Minor | Low | Many of the waterbirds in Western Port feed in a variety of habitats both inside and outside the Ramsar Site. However, obligate intertidal feeding species such as Black Swan and Chestnut Teal could be affected (Dann 2011). Waterbirds are highly mobile and could move to nearby environments such as Port Philip Bay or Corner Inlet. | 6 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish and reduced visibility adversely affects feeding seabirds (including threatened species) | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Increased sediment in the water column may reduce the foraging efficiencies of sight-feeding seabirds. (Dann 2011). | 4 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Impacts to primary productivity reduce food availability for shorebirds | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Suspended sediments can reduce primary productivity, and consequently secondary productivity, and may also reduce secondary productivity directly by reducing the efficiency of filter-feeding mudflat biota (Dann 2011). | 4 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 2 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects primary contact recreation | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 1 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 1 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish adversely affect recreational fishing | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Derived from risks to fish | 4 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | | | | | Dredging has occurred in Western Port since the 1920s, for port development, maintenance and deepening of harbours and shipping channels, and until 2000 for commercial fishing. While this may result in localised increases in suspended sediments, natural processes of wave and wind action are the primary drivers of sediment resuspension in Western Port. Data from other maintenance dredging programs in the Gippsland Lakes and Port Phillip Bay, indicate localised, short term impacts to suspended sediments and deposition (e.g. Hale 2006). Risks from this pathway were considered of less magnitude and consequence than from sewage and stormwater. Note this applies to current and predicted future "routine" dredging and not any potential future capital dredging program. | |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects seagrass | Possible | Minor | Low | Seagrass loss between 1970 and 1990s has been attributed to decreased light and increased suspended sediments. A recent study concluded that TSS is a strong influence on seagrass distribution and health, with the highest TSS values being observed in the north east of Western Port where seagrass is sparse or absent (Holland et al. 2013). However, seagrass extent has increased since 1999 in the north and west (Holland et al. 2013). The seagrass in the east has not recovered and loss has been associated with increased erosion and turbidity. | 6 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Possible | Minor | Low | Intertidal and subtidal soft sediment communities are adapted to sedimentation. However, changes in sediment properties (e.g. grain size) and high levels of turbidity can affect productivity and community composition. The rhodolith bed north of San Remo is likely to be particularly vulnerable to sedimentation and increased turbidity (Wilson et al. 2011). | 6 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Possible | Minor | Low | Sediments can impact reefs through smothering and reduced light (Bathgate et al. 2011). | 6 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 1 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 1 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Reduced light and increased TSS adversely affects fish | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | Direct impacts to fish gills are observed at very high TSS concentrations (> 100 mg/L), with larval fish considered the most vulnerable (Jenkins and McKinnon 2006). Concentrations of TSS can be high in parts of Western Port, and on occasion may reach concentrations that could adversely affect larval fish. However, this does not occur in primary larval fish habitat such as seagrass beds, where suspended sediment concentrations are lower. | 2 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass adversely affects fish | Possible | Minor | Low | Derived from risks to seagrass | 6 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass affect waterbird feeding | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | Many of the waterbirds in Western Port feed in a variety of habitats both inside and outside the Ramsar Site. However, obligate intertidal feeding species such as Black Swan and Chestnut Teal could be affected (Dann 2011). Waterbirds are highly mobile and could move to nearby environments such as Port Philip Bay or Corner Inlet. | 2 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish and reduced visibility adversely affects feeding seabirds (including threatened species) | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | Increased sediment in the water column may reduce the foraging efficiencies of sight-feeding seabirds. (Dann 2011). | 2 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Impacts to primary productivity reduce food availability for shorebirds | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | Suspended sediments can reduce primary productivity, and consequently secondary productivity, and may also reduce secondary productivity directly by reducing the efficiency of filter-feeding mudflat biota (Dann 2011). | 2 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 2 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects primary contact recreation | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 1 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 1 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish adversely affect recreational fishing | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | Derived from risks to fish | 2 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|------------------------|--|-------------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Climate change | Increased sediments | | | | | Extreme events (storms and high rainfall events) are predicted to occur with high confidence (Grose et al. 2015). The soft sediments in the shallow waters over much of Western Port are highly vulnerable to resuspension. While there have been no long term changes in TSS concentrations in Western Port from the time of listing, modelling based on 2030 global climate change predictions shows there will be significant increases in suspended material throughout the system, most likely with heightened concentrations in the Eastern Arm (EPA Victoria 2011a). Risks from this pathway be considered of greater magnitude than under current conditions. Increased stormwater and agricultural inputs with extreme events. | |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects seagrass | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Seagrass loss between 1970 and 1990s has been attributed to decreased light and increased suspended sediments. A recent study concluded that TSS is a strong influence on seagrass distribution and health, with the highest TSS values being observed in the north east of Western Port where seagrass is sparse or absent (Holland et al. 2013). However, seagrass extent has increased since 1999 in the north and west (Holland et al. 2013). The seagrass in the east has not recovered and loss has been associated with increased erosion and turbidity. | 15 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Likely | Major | High | Intertidal and subtidal soft sediment communities are adapted to sedimentation. However, changes in sediment properties (e.g. grain size) and high levels of turbidity can affect productivity and community composition. The rhodolith bed north of San Remo is likely to be particularly vulnerable to sedimentation and increased turbidity (Wilson et al. 2011). | 16 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Reduced light and deposition adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Sediments can impact reefs through smothering and reduced light (Bathgate et al. 2011). | 12 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 1 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | There has been an increase in mangroves at the expense of saltmarsh in Western Port. However this is related to sea level rise and decreases in surface elevation (Rogers et al. 2005a, Boon 2011, Boon et al. 2011). | 1 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|------------------------|--|-------------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Reduced light and increased TSS adversely affects fish | Likely | Major | High | Direct impacts to fish gills are observed at very high TSS concentrations (> 100 mg/L), with larval fish considered the most vulnerable (Jenkins and McKinnon 2006). Concentrations of TSS can be high in parts of Western Port, and on occasion may reach concentrations that could adversely affect larval fish. However, this does not occur in primary larval fish habitat such as seagrass beds, where suspended sediment concentrations are lower. | 16 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass adversely affects fish | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Derived from risks to seagrass, noting that only a sub-set of fish species in Western Port are reliant on seagrass. | 15 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Impacts to seagrass affect waterbird feeding | Possible | Minor | Low | Many of the waterbirds in Western Port feed in a variety of habitats both inside and outside the Ramsar Site. However, obligate intertidal feeding species such as Black Swan and Chestnut Teal could be affected (Dann 2011). Waterbirds are highly mobile and could move to nearby environments such as Port Philip Bay or Corner Inlet. | 6 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish and reduced visibility adversely affects feeding seabirds (including threatened species) | Likely | Minor | Medium | Increased sediment in the water column may reduce the foraging efficiencies of sight-feeding seabirds. (Dann 2011). | 8 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Impacts to primary productivity reduce food availability for shorebirds | Likely | Major | High | Suspended sediments can reduce primary productivity, and consequently secondary productivity, and may also reduce secondary productivity directly by reducing the efficiency of filter-feeding mudflat biota (Dann 2011). | 16 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Possible | Minor | Low | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 6 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects primary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 4 |
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Increased TSS adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | While turbid water is less visually appealing than clear water, there is no evidence of change since the time of listing. | 2 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|--|---|------------|-------------|--------|--|-------|
| Climate change: increased storm events | Increased sediments | Impacts to fish adversely affect recreational fishing | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Derived from risks to fish | 9 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants (includes metals as well as chemicals of emerging concern such as agricultural pharmaceutical s and pesticides / herbicides) | | | | | The types of chemicals thought to be of most concern for Western Port are heavy metals, pesticides from agricultural run off and veterinary pharmaceuticals and oestrogens from dairying (Fisher and Scott 2008). A recent survey of toxicants in sediments indicated that, in general, toxicants in Western Port sediments are not at levels likely to be causing effects to resident fauna and flora. However, in some estuarine areas several metals including arsenic, nickel, mercury and organotins, were detected at levels exceeding sediment quality guidelines and pose a moderate risk to ecosystem health. In addition pesticides were detected in a number of estuarine areas, but not in the Bay sediments (Sharp et al. 2013). A recent study of toxicants in Watson's estuary found evidence of oestrogen impacts on biota (Sharley et al. 2013). Herbicides and oestrogen concentrations and risks in the rest of Western Port remain a knowledge gap. Changing land use practices to more intensive agriculture may result in an increased risk over the next 15 years, and the risks below are based on this premise. | |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects seagrass | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Risk to seagrass from toxicants will be predominantly via the effects of herbicides. This is currently identified as a knowledge gap for Western Port, but is being addressed by a Melbourne Water Research Project. Preliminary findings indicate a medium risk to seagrass health from combined effects of multiple herbicides (Jackie Myers, CAPIM, pers. comm). Extent of impact is a knowledge gap. | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Heavy metal concentrations in sediments in Western Port are generally low, and the shallow, turbid environment would result in mostly sediment bound (not bioavailable) toxicants. There is some evidence of chronic effects of oestrogens and other toxicants on biota in Watsons Creek Estuary (Sharley et al. 2013). | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Heavy metal concentrations in sediments in Western Port are generally low, and the shallow, turbid environment would result in mostly sediment bound (not bioavailable) toxicants. There is some evidence of chronic effects of oestrogens and other toxicants on biota in Watsons Creek Estuary (Sharley et al. 2013). | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Toxicants are listed as a potential threat for Victorian coastal saltmarsh (Boon et al. 2011). Given that toxicant concentrations in sediments in Western Port are generally low, and the shallow, turbid environment would result in mostly sediment bound (not bioavailable) toxicants, the risk is likely to be minimal. | 4 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|--|--|---|------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Possible | Minor | Low | Risk to mangroves from toxicants will be predominantly via the effects of herbicides. This is currently identified as a knowledge gap for Western Port, but is being addressed by a Melbourne Water Research Project. Preliminary findings indicate a low risk to mangroves from combined effects of multiple herbicides (Jackie Myers, CAPIM, pers. comm). | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects fish reducing condition, abundance and diversity | Likely | Moderate | Medium | The early life stages of fish (eggs, larvae and young juveniles) are the most susceptible to the effects of contaminants, although other effects can occur, such as a deleterious effect of DDT accumulation on reproductive development (Jenkins and McKinnon 2006). However, given the generally low concentrations of toxicants in Western Port in sediment (Sharp et al. 2013) and water column (EPA Victoria 2011b) any effects are likely to be localised. | 12 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects waterbirds through the food chain | Possible | Minor | Low | Very few studies on effects of pharmaceuticals on birds, but one study indicated that antidepressants had an effect on the behaviour of starlings (Bean et al. 2014). There is the potential for impacts through the food chain. However, once again given the generally low concentrations of toxicants in Western Port in sediment (Sharp et al. 2013) and water column (EPA Victoria 2011b) any effects are likely to be localised. | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects recreational fishing | Possible | Minor | Low | Derived from risks to fish, noting that many recreational species spend the majority of their time in deeper waters away form the impacts of concentrated toxicants in localised areas. | 6 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects primary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Concentrations of toxicants are well below those for primary contact recreation (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 2 |
| Pollution: agricultural run-off | Toxicants | Adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Concentrations of toxicants are well below those for secondary contact recreation (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 2 |
| Pollution: septic tank leakage and stormwater | Toxicants (includes metals as well as chemicals of emerging concern such as pharmaceutical s and personal care products) | | | | | Studies from elsewhere indicate that urban treated sewage contains a range of chemicals such as steroid hormones that could pose of risk to the marine environment (Ying et al. 2002). However, movement of these chemicals from septic systems is not well understood. Studies in fish indicate effects on immune systems (Milla et al. 2011) and reproduction (Goksøyr 2006). The issue of Chemicals of Emerging Concern (CECs) in Western Port is a knowledge gap both with respect to the concentration of chemicals and their potential effects on biota. Risks have been assessed based on estimations of increasing populations and urban areas. | |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects seagrass | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Risk to seagrass from toxicants will be predominantly via the effects of herbicides, the pathway includes residential applications and roadside spraying in urban areas, transported into Western Port via stormwater drainage. | 12 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|--|-----------|---|------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Heavy metal concentrations in sediments in Western Port are generally low, and the shallow, turbid environment would result in mostly sediment bound (not bioavailable) toxicants. There is some evidence of chronic effects of oestrogens and other toxicants on biota in Watsons Creek Estuary (Sharley et al. 2013). | 12 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Heavy metal concentrations in sediments in Western Port are generally low, and the shallow, turbid environment would result in mostly sediment bound (not bioavailable) toxicants. There is some evidence of chronic effects of oestrogens and other toxicants on biota in Watsons Creek Estuary (Sharley et al. 2013). | 12 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Toxicants are listed as a potential threat for Victorian coastal saltmarsh (Boon et al. 2011). Given that toxicant concentrations in sediments in Western Port are generally low, and the shallow, turbid environment would result in mostly sediment bound (not bioavailable) toxicants, the risk is likely to be minimal. | 4 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Possible | Minor | Low | Risk to mangroves from toxicants will be predominantly via the effects of herbicides, the pathway includes residential applications and roadside spraying in urban areas. | 6 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects fish reducing condition, abundance and diversity | Likely | Moderate | Medium | The early life stages of fish (eggs, larvae and young juveniles) are the most susceptible to the effects of contaminants, although other effects can occur, such as a deleterious effect of DDT accumulation on reproductive development (Jenkins and McKinnon 2006). However, given the generally low concentrations of toxicants in Western Port in sediment (Sharp et al. 2013) and water column (EPA Victoria 2011b) any effects are likely to be localised. | 12 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects waterbirds through the food chain | Possible | Minor | Low | Very few studies on effects of pharmaceuticals on birds, but one study indicated that antidepressants had an effect on the behaviour of starlings (Bean et al. 2014). There is the potential for impacts through the food chain. However, once again given the generally low concentrations of toxicants in Western Port in sediment (Sharp et al. 2013) and water column (EPA Victoria 2011b) any effects are likely to be localised. | 6 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects recreational fishing | Possible | Minor | Low | Derived from risks to fish | 6 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects primary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Concentrations of toxicants are well below those for primary contact recreation (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 2 |
| Pollution: septic and stormwater | Toxicants | Adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Concentrations of toxicants are well below those for secondary contact recreation (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 2 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|--|---|------------|-------------|------|--|-------|
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants (includes metals as well as antifouling chemicals such as TBT) | | | | | A recent survey of toxicants in sediments indicated that, in general, toxicants in Western Port sediments are not at levels likely to be causing effects to resident fauna and flora. Concentrations of tributyltins (TBTs) have decreased dramatically since the 1980s at most sites, but may have increased at the Hastings boat ramp and Warneet slipway (Sharp et al. 2013). | |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects seagrass | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Risk to seagrass from toxicants will be predominantly via the effects of herbicides, not this group of toxicants. | 4 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Possible | Minor | Low | No direct evidence of toxicity in soft sediments of Western Port, but known from elsewhere; and snails in reef communities have been affected. Effects likely to be localised to areas of high boat activity. | 6 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Possible | Minor | Low | There is some evidence of imposex attributed to TBT in snails on reefs in Western Port (Nias et al. 1993), although the effects are likely to be localised. | 6 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Toxicants are listed as a potential threat for Victorian coastal saltmarsh (Boon et al. 2011). Given that toxicant concentrations in sediments in Western Port are generally low, and the shallow, turbid environment would result in mostly sediment bound (not bioavailable) toxicants, the risk is likely to be minimal. | 4 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Risk to mangroves from toxicants will be predominantly via the effects of herbicides, not this group of toxicants. | 4 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects fish reducing condition, abundance and diversity | Unlikely | Minor | Low | The early life stages of fish (eggs, larvae and young juveniles) are the most susceptible to the effects of contaminants (Jenkins and McKinnon 2006). Effects likely to be localised to areas of high boat activity. | 4 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects waterbirds through the food chain | Unlikely | Minor | Low | There is the potential for impacts through the food chain. However, effects likely to be localised to areas of high boat activity. | 4 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|-------------------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects recreational fishing | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Derived from risks to fish | 4 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects primary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Concentrations of toxicants are well below those for primary contact recreation (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 2 |
| Commercial development (ports, marinas, dredging) | Toxicants | Adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Concentrations of toxicants are well below those for secondary contact recreation (EPA Victoria 2011b). | 2 |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | | | | | Recent surveys of the Lower Yarra and Maribyrnong rivers indicated a large amount of litter and microplastics and micro-plastics on beaches of Port Phillip Bay (Blake and Charko 2014). This is consistent with an Australia wide study of micro-plastics in oceanic waters, which found levels in Australia similar to those in the Caribbean, but lower than in the Mediterranean (Reisser et al. 2013). There are no direct reports of litter in Western Port, but given the smaller urban environment (compared to PPB) litter and microplastics are likely to pose a lesser risk than in Port Phillip Bay. | |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Unlikely | Minor | Low | There is evidence of ingestion and digestion of micro-plastics by marine invertebrates. Accumulation of microplastic particles in marine invertebrates could potentially cause blockages throughout the digestive system, suppressing feeding due to satiation (Wright et al. 2013), but no direct evidence from Western Port | 4 |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Unlikely | Minor | Low | As above - no direct evidence from Western Port | 4 |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Adversely affects fish reducing condition, abundance and diversity | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Impact pathways for fish include entanglement and ingestion of plastics (Hammer et al. 2012). Studies from the northern hemisphere indicate that fish species, regardless of feeding habit, ingest micro-plastics (Lusher et al. 2013). Although the long-term effects are not fully understood, there is evidence of transfers of toxic chemicals, liver disease (Rochman et al. 2013) and blocking of the digestive tract leading to starvation (Gregory 2009) but no direct evidence from Western Port. | 4 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|--|---|--|-------------------|-------------|--------|---|-------|
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Direct impacts to sea and shorebirds | Almost certain | Minor | Medium | Entanglement is a problem for some birds in Western Port and several species, notably Pacific and Silver Gulls, Crested Terns, Little Pied Cormorants and Pelicans, are not infrequently found in the Western Port area entangled in fishing line or with fishhooks or jigs attached and either dead or incapacitated (Dann 2011). Seabirds and shorebirds are also susceptible to ingestion of micro-plastics with effects on nutrition and toxicity reported (Sutherland et al. 2012). | 10 |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Almost certain | Minor | Medium | Litter on beaches and near shore areas may impact on visual amenity in localized areas, particularly around drains and popular beaches. | 10 |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Adversely affects primary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Litter on beaches and near shore areas may impact on primary contact recreation in localised areas | 4 |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Litter on beaches and near shore areas may impact on secondary contact recreation in localised areas | 4 |
| Urban development and recreation | Litter (including microplastics) | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects recreational fishing | Unlikely | Moderate | Low | Derived from risks to fish | 6 |
| Disturbance of Coastal Acid Sulphate Soils (CASS) | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | | | | | Areas of CASS have been mapped around Western Port. If disturbed by prolonged drying of wetland areas or physical disturbance of the soil surface, then sulphuric acid is formed and can liberate metals from the sediments. The risk from altered pH is likely to be negligible given the buffering potential of seawater. However, the release of heavy metals may be a risk, albeit localised and of low likelihood due to current strategies and policies in place to minimise disturbance of CASS (Department of Sustainability and Environment 2009). Risks were assigned as being less likely and less severe than catchment derived toxicants | |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects seagrass | | | #N/A | Risk to seagrass from toxicants will be predominantly via the effects of herbicides. Possibly not a plausible impact pathway. | 0 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---------------------|---|---|------------|-------------|------|--|-------|
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 4 |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 4 |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects coastal saltmarsh communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 4 |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 4 |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects fish reducing condition, abundance and diversity | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 4 |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects waterbirds through the food chain | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 4 |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects recreational fishing | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 4 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---|---|---|------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects primary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 2 |
| Disturbance CASS | Metals liberated as a result of oxidation of CASS and acidity | Adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Rare | Minor | Negligible | Based on risks from agricultural run-off (see above) | 2 |
| Commercial development and shipping (ports, marinas, dredging) | Hydrocarbons | | | | | The Port of Hastings receives moderate numbers of vessels (50 per year) but the majority are related to the oil and gas industry. The possibility of a major oil spill in Western Port is small, with no significant spills to date. There have only been 20 spills of > 100 tonnes in Australia in the last 100 years (AMSA https://www.amsa.gov.au/environment/major-historical-incidents/). Risk management measures are in place to minimise the likelihood of a major spill and respond in the event to minimise impacts (Melbourne Water 2009). The Westernport and Peninsula Protection Council and Victorian National Parks Association commissioned modelling studies using six credible scenarios (200 tonnes of heavy fuel and 66 tonnes of diesel). The models indicated that shoreline exposure could occur rapidly (quicker than mitigation measures could be deployed) and that there would be widespread damage to ecosystems, habitats and species (APASA 2013, VNPA 2014a, 2014b). The risk assessment below is based on these scenarios, with the likelihood assessed as "Rare" based on number of ships using the port and historic records of oil spills in Australia. | |
| Commercial development and shipping | Hydrocarbons | Adversely affects seagrass (direct and shading) | Rare | Extreme | Medium | Impacts of oil spills on marine biota and shorelines are well documented (e.g. Gundlach and Hayes 1978, Swan et al. 1994, Islam and Tanaka 2004) and effects are both acute and chronic, with recovery in many instances taking decades (e.g. Peterson et al. 2003). Boon et al. (2011) provides a literature review of the impacts of hydrocarbon pollution on Victorian coastal wetlands: few cases of pollution were recorded, but impacts can be prolonged. | 5 |
| Commercial development and shipping | Hydrocarbons | Adversely affects intertidal and sub-tidal flats | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | 5 |
| Commercial development and shipping | Hydrocarbons | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal reefs | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | 5 |

| Commercial development and shipping Commercial development and shi | Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|--|-----------------|-------------------------|---------------------|------------|--------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------|
| Adversely affects development and shipping communities and shipping shipping shore primary communities shipping shippi | Commercial | | Adversely affects | | | | | |
| Commercial development and shipping Commercial Adversely affects Commercial Adversely affec | development | Hydrocarbons | coastal saltmarsh | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | |
| development and shipping Commercial development and shipping Shore birds shore | and shipping | | communities | | | | | 5 |
| And shipping commercial development and shipping below the commercial development below the commercial development and shipping below the commercial development below the commercial development and shipping below the commercial development be | Commercial | | Adversely affects | | | | | |
| Commercial development and shipping Commercial and shipping Adversely affects Fare Extreme Medium As above Solve Extreme Medium As above | development | Hydrocarbons | mangrove | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | |
| development and shipping Hydrocarbons shore birds wildlife: Sea and shore birds Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons fish (food webs, habitat alteration) Rare Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons food and habitat alteration) Indirect effects to invertebrates (food webs, habitat alteration) Rare food and habitat alteration Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons food and habitat) Rare food and habitat) Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons food and habitat) Rare food and habitat) Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons food and habitat) Affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) Rare Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Adversely affects Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Adversely affects Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Adversely affects Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Adversely affects Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping </td <td>and shipping</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>5</td> | and shipping | | | | | | | 5 |
| And shipping shore birds shipping shore birds shipping shore birds shipping | Commercial | | Direct oiling of | | | | | |
| Commercial development and shipping | development | Hydrocarbons | wildlife: Sea and | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | |
| development and shipping and shipping habitat alteration S Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons floor development and shipping Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Rare Extreme Medium As above Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Fecreationa Rare Extreme Medium As above Commercial development Hydrocarbons Fecreationa Rare Extreme Medium As above Commercial development Hydrocarbons Fecreationa Rare Extreme Medium As above Commercial development Hydrocarbons Fecreationa Rare Extreme Medium As above Commercial development Hydrocarbons Fecreationa Fecreati | and shipping | | shore birds | | | | | 5 |
| And shipping habitat alteration habitat alteration lordinect effects to invertebrates (food webs, habitat alteration) habitat alteration invertebrates (food webs, habitat alteration) habitat alteration habitat alteration habitat alteration sea and shipping and shipping hydrocarbons and shipping recreation hydrocarbons hydro | Commercial | | Indirect effects to | | | | | |
| Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Fish | development | Hydrocarbons | fish (food webs, | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | |
| development and shipping Hydrocarbons invertebrates (food webs, habitat alteration) Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Fecretation Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Ferreation Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Ferreation Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Ferreation Ferreation Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Ferreation F | and shipping | | habitat alteration) | | | | | 5 |
| development and shipping Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Face the fishing Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Face the fishing Hydrocarbons Face the fishing Hydrocarbons Face the fishing Face the fishing Hydrocarbons Face the fishing Face the fishing Hydrocarbons Face the fishing Face the fishing Face the fishing Face the fishing Hydrocarbons Face the fishing Face th | Commonatel | | Indirect effects to | | | | | |
| and shipping habitat alteration 5 Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons food and habitat) Factor of the primary contact development and shipping Hydrocarbons fishing Factor of the primary contact development and shipping Hydrocarbons fishing Hydrocarbons fishing Hydrocarbons fishing Factor of the primary contact development and shipping Hydrocarbons fishing Hydrocarbons fish | | L la celure en ula e ca | invertebrates | Dava | Furtura na a | N 4 a alicesa | A a alkaye | |
| Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons are Extreme Hydrocarbons are | • | Hydrocarbons | (food webs, | Naie | Extreme | ivieululli | AS above | |
| development and shipping Hydrocarbons Adversely affects Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbons Adversely affects Hydrocarbons Hydrocarbo | and snipping | | habitat alteration) | | | | | 5 |
| development and shipping | Comerce enecial | | Indirect effects to | | | | | |
| and shipping food and habitat) Commercial development and shipping Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Fecreation Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Fishing Ferenation Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Ferenation Hydrocarbons fishing Ferenation Ferenation Hydrocarbons Frecreation Ferenation Ferenat | | Uli alas es als esses | sea and | D | F. t | N. A. a. altinosa | Analogue | |
| Commercial development and shipping | • | Hydrocarbons | shorebirds (loss of | kare | Extreme | Medium | AS above | |
| Commercial development and shipping | and snipping | | food and habitat) | | | | | 5 |
| development and shipping Hydrocarbons amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) Commercial development and shipping Fishing Commercial development Hydrocarbons and shipping Fishing Commercial development Hydrocarbons primary contact recreation Adversely affects Extreme Medium As above Medium As above Medium As above Some Medium As above Extreme Medium As above Some Medium As above Fishing Some Medium As above Adversely affects | C | | Affects visual | | | | | |
| and shipping (aesthetic enjoyment) 5 Commercial Adversely affects | | L la celure en ula e ca | amenity | Dava | Furtura na a | N 4 a alicesa | A a alkaye | |
| Commercial Adversely affects development Hydrocarbons recreational Rare Extreme Medium As above and shipping fishing 5 Commercial Adversely affects development Hydrocarbons primary contact Rare Extreme Medium As above and shipping recreation 5 Commercial Adversely affects Adversely affects Adversely affects | | Hydrocarbons | (aesthetic | Kare | Extreme | iviedium | As above | |
| development and shipping Hydrocarbons fishing recreational fishing Rare fishing Extreme Medium fishing As above Commercial development and shipping Adversely affects Fare fishing Extreme fishing Medium fishing As above Commercial and shipping recreation 5 Commercial and shipping Adversely affects 5 | and snipping | | enjoyment) | | | | | 5 |
| and shipping fishing 5 Commercial Adversely affects development Hydrocarbons primary contact Rare Extreme Medium As above and shipping recreation 5 Commercial Adversely affects | Commercial | | Adversely affects | | | | | |
| Commercial Adversely affects development Hydrocarbons primary contact Rare Extreme Medium As above and shipping recreation 5 Commercial Adversely affects | development | Hydrocarbons | recreational | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | |
| development Hydrocarbons primary contact Rare Extreme Medium As above and shipping recreation 5 Commercial Adversely affects | and shipping | | fishing | | | | | 5 |
| and shipping recreation 5 Commercial Adversely affects | Commercial | | Adversely affects | | | | | |
| Commercial Adversely affects | development | Hydrocarbons | primary contact | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | |
| Commercial Adversely affects | and shipping | | recreation | | | | | 5 |
| development Hydrocarbons secondary contact Rare Extreme Medium As above | | | Adversely affects | | | | | |
| | development | Hydrocarbons | secondary contact | Rare | Extreme | Medium | As above | |
| and shipping recreation 5 | | • | • | | | | | 5 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|-----------------------|------------------------------------|---|------------|-------------|------|---|-------|
| Water Resource Use | Decreased freshwater inflows | Increased salinity | | | | Because it is a semi-enclosed bay, Western Port is subject to alterations in salinity at a range of scales. Long-term records in Western Port show strong seasonal and inter-annual variations in salinity of greater magnitude than Bass Strait. There is a potential trend for increasing salinity as a result of reduced inflows – due to diversion of water by recycling and other human uses, even allowing for possible increases in stormwater runoff from urbanisation (EPA Victoria 2011a). However, in systems such as Western Port that are adapted to temporal changes in salinity, small increases are not likely to have measureable impacts. The impact of water extraction, especially given land use and climate change is difficult to determine. The potential impacts on Western Port are considered a knowledge gap. | |
| Invasive species | Introduced marine pests | | | | | Although there are several known introduced marine pest species in Western Port, the number and extent of these pests is considerably lower than that of nearby Port Phillip Bay (PPB). Given the proximity of Western Port to PPB and prevailing currents, it is possible that larvae could be transported from PPB to Western Port. There is also the risk of new invasions. To a large extent the impacts of marine pests will be dependent on what species arrive and establish, making it difficult to assess in a general sense. | |
| Invasive species | Introduced marine pests | Adversely affects seagrass | Possible | Minor | Low | Introduced pests have not been specifically identified as a potential threat to seagrass communities in recent assessments of Western Port (Walker 2011). | 6 |
| Invasive species | Introduced marine pests | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal flats (including benthic invertebrates) | Possible | Major | High | Recent assessments in Western Port have suggested that despite no sustained, widespread establishment of epi-benthic marine pests, depending on which species may arrive, changes to entire communities and their functions cannot be excluded (Wilson et al. 2011). | 12 |
| Invasive species | Introduced marine pests | Adversely affects subtidal and intertidal reefs | Possible | Major | High | There are areas of marine pest invasion in Western Port. For example, in San Remo and Churchill Island Marine National Park, <i>Codium</i> sp. has spread and competes with native algae for space and resources. In addition pacific oysters have been a problem requiring control. However, recent assessments have concluded "the risk to the more extensive reef areas of Western Port, which are in the southern sections, is not great." (Bathgate et al. 2011). | 12 |
| Invasive species | Introduced marine pests | Adversely affects fish reducing condition, abundance and diversity | Possible | Minor | Low | Introduced pests have not been specifically identified as a potential threat to fish diversity and abundance in recent assessments of Western Port (Jenkins 2011). | 6 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|---------------------|-------------------------------|---|-------------------|-------------|---------|--|-------|
| Invasive species | Introduced marine pests | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects waterbirds through the food chain | Possible | Minor | Low | Introduced pests have not been specifically identified as a potential threat to fish diversity and abundance in recent assessments of Western Port (Dann 2011). | 6 |
| Invasive species | Introduced marine pests | Impacts to fish and invertebrates adversely affects recreational fishing | Possible | Minor | Low | Derived from risks to fish | 6 |
| Invasive species | Cord-grass (Spartina spp.) | | | | | Spartina spp. is known from Western Port and the intertidal and saltmarsh habitats are vulnerable to spread of this species. It is tolerant of inundation and salinity, resistant to many herbicides and can rapidly outcompete native vegetation (Boon et al. 2011). | |
| Invasive species | Cord-grass (Spartina spp.) | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Almost certain | Major | Extreme | Saltmarsh habitats are vulnerable to spread of this species. It is tolerant of inundation and salinity, resistant to many herbicides and can rapidly outcompete native vegetation (Boon et al. 2011). | 20 |
| Invasive species | Cord-grass (Spartina spp.) | Adversely affects mangroves | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Intertidal habitats are vulnerable to spread of this species. It is tolerant of inundation and salinity, resistant to many herbicides and can rapidly outcompete native vegetation (Boon et al. 2011). | 15 |
| Invasive species | Cord-grass (Spartina spp.) | Adversely affects shorebirds and beach nesting seabirds | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Spartina is dense, and does not provide good feeding, roosting or nesting habitat. The consequences may be higher for international migratory species that have high energy demands, and threatened nesting species. | 15 |
| Invasive species | Emerging salt tolerant weeds | | | | | There is a very large number of exotic species that can invade - and have invaded - at higher elevations at the edge of the saltmarsh range (e.g. sea wheat grass; <i>Thinopyrum junceiforme</i>). Impacts are mostly to saltmarsh, rather than mangroves. <i>Spartina</i> is the only likely invader into mangroves. Sea spurge is a known threat to beach nesting birds, displacing nesting sites | |
| Invasive species | Emerging salt tolerant weeds | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Based on local knowledge. | 15 |
| Invasive species | Emerging salt tolerant weeds | Adversely affects mangroves | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Based on local knowledge. | 9 |
| Invasive species | Emerging salt tolerant weeds | Adversely affects wetland dependent birds | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Most pronounced in the effects on feeding habitats for Orange-bellied parrot and on nesting birds through displacement of nest sites. | 15 |
| Invasive species | Predators (foxes and cats) | | | | | The PPWPCMA Invasive Plants and Animals strategy identifies predation by foxes and cats as a significant threat to shorebirds and beach nesting birds, with foxes remaining widespread throughout the Ramsar site. | |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|-------------------------|--|---|-------------------|-------------|---------|--|-------|
| Invasive species | Predators (foxes and cats) | Adversely affects shorebirds and beach nesting seabirds | Almost certain | Major | Extreme | The PPWPCMA Invasive Plants and Animals strategy identifies predation by foxes and cats as a significant threat to shorebirds and beach nesting birds, with foxes remaining widespread throughout the Ramsar site. | 20 |
| Invasive species | Grazing animals (pigs, goats, rabbits) | | | | | Rabbits are widespread and there are localised infestations of pigs (e.g. Quail Island) and goats. There is direct evidence of extensive damage to coastal saltmarsh. | |
| Invasive species | Grazing animals (pigs, goats, rabbits) | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Rabbits are widespread and there are localised infestations of pigs (e.g. Quail Island) and goats. There is direct evidence of extensive damage to coastal saltmarsh | 15 |
| Invasive species | Grazing animals (pigs, goats, rabbits) | Adversely affects mangroves | Almost certain | Minor | Medium | Under current conditions there are local observations of cattle grazing mangroves. | 10 |
| Invasive species | Grazing animals (pigs, goats, rabbits) | Adversely affects shorebirds and beach nesting seabirds | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Derived from risks to saltmarsh | 15 |
| Recreational activities | Recreational activities in intertidal zones and on beaches | | | | | Vehicle damage to vegetation has been reported in Western Port reserves. The population of Greater Melbourne is predicted to increase from 4.3 million in 2013 to 7.8 million in 2051 (DTPLI 2014). This is likely to increase recreational pressure on beaches and coastal areas. | |
| Recreational activities | Vehicles in intertidal areas | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Coastal saltmarsh is an EPBC listed ecological community and is vulnerable to impacts and slow to recover from damage. Damage arising from vehicular access is widespread around Western Port. | 15 |
| Recreational activities | Vehicles in intertidal areas | Adversely affects intertidal flats | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Based on local knowledge of SAG members. | 15 |
| Recreational activities | Vessels | Adversely affects intertidal flats | Almost certain | Minor | Medium | Based on local knowledge of SAG members. | 10 |
| Recreational activities | Vehicles in intertidal areas | Adversely affects shorebirds and beach nesting seabirds | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Two impact pathways: habitat destruction and disturbance of nesting seabirds and roosting / foraging shorebirds. Human presence impacts on shorebirds is well documented (e.g. Martin et al. 2014) with reduced feeding and unnecessary energy use feared to impact birds abilities to successfully make return journey to the northern hemisphere to breed. | 15 |
| Recreational activities | Vessels | Disturbance of shorebirds and nesting seabirds | Almost certain | Minor | Medium | Beach nesting birds (Hooded Plover, Fairy Tern, Red-capped Plovers and Oyster catchers) are highly vulnerable to disturbance by recreational boating activity. With predicted population increases, recreational boating is likely to increase. | 10 |
| Recreational activities | Recreation on beaches and shorelines | Adversely affects shorebirds and beach nesting seabirds | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Shorebirds and nesting seabirds are vulnerable to disturbance from walkers and dogs. As the population increases, it is expected that this pressure will also increase (Dann 2011). | 15 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|----------------------------|---|--|-------------------|-------------|---------|---|-------|
| Biological resource use | Recreational fishing (includes bait harvesting e.g. ghost shrimp) | | | | | A survey of recreational fishers in Victoria indicates that for some species, the recreational catch is many times higher than the commercial catch (Ford and Gilmour 2013). There are policies and rules in place (size and bag limits) to limit the impact of recreational fishing on fish stocks. Risk assessment is on the basis of an increasing population resulting in an increase in recreational fishing. Although rules such as bag limits may change to ensure sustainable stocks. | |
| Biological resource use | Recreational fishing | Adversely affects intertidal invertebrates | Almost certain | Moderate | High | Studies of bait pumping for ghost shrimp in Western Port indicated that changes are not just to target species, but to the ecosystem function of the entire habitat, with slow recovery (Contessa and Bird 2004). | 15 |
| Biological resource use | Recreational fishing | Adversely affects fish abundance and diversity | Almost certain | Major | Extreme | Population projections over the next 40 years, would suggest that increasing recreational fishing effort in Western Port is likely. | 20 |
| Biological resource use | Recreational fishing | Adversely affects bycatch species | Almost certain | Minor | Medium | Many non-target species are caught and discarded. There is no monitoring or rules protecting these species, but in Western Port is limited to a small number of species. | 10 |
| Biological resource use | Recreational fishing | Indirect effects to seabirds (loss of food) | Possible | Minor | Low | Based on assessment of fish, recognising that only a proportion of the species in Western Port eat fish and that there is only partial overlap between species eaten by birds and those targeted by recreational fishers. | 6 |
| Urban development | Habitat removal | | | | | Increasing populations lead to an expansion of residential and commercial areas in the catchment and adjacent to the Ramsar site. Although an assessment of specific projects is outside the scope of this risk assessment, the general nature of development and direct habitat removal is considered. Of particular concern is that residential and commercial development in many areas is close to the shore, preventing retreat. | 0 |
| Urban development | Habitat removal | Adversely affects seagrass | Possible | Minor | Low | Based on land reclamation, illegal bunds and depositing of fill in intertidal areas. | 6 |
| Urban development | Habitat removal | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Historically over 45% of the pre-European saltmarsh extent in Western Port has been lost to "land reclamation" (Boon et al. 2011). However, the recent EPBC listing of coastal saltmarsh as a vulnerable community affords the vegetation class more protection from future developments - dumping of clean fill to reclaim land has been identified as a risk in some areas of Western Port. | 12 |
| Urban development | Habitat removal | Adversely affects mangrove communities | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Mangrove habitat can be lost directly from land claiming, clearance for industrial or marina developments, and other effects of urbanisation (Dittman 2011). | 12 |
| Urban development | Habitat removal | Indirect effects to sea and shorebirds (loss of food and habitat) | Possible | Minor | Low | Based on assessment of saltmarsh, noting that birds are mobile and can move to other intertidal areas. | 6 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|--|------------|-------------|------------|--|-------|
| Urban development | Lighting at night | | | | | A recent study from Phillip Island found that a small percentage (1 %) of short-tailed shearwaters were significantly affected by lighting at night, resulting in a 40% mortality of affected birds (Rodriguez et al. 2014). An increased urban area around the coasts of Western Port could result in increased lighting at night. | |
| Urban development | Lighting at night | Affects seabirds | Possible | Minor | Low | See above | 6 |
| Climate change | | | | | | Regional climate projections have recently been released by CSIRO for sub-cluster regions in Australia. The relevant region for Western Port Bay is "Southern Slopes Victoria West" http://www.climatechangeinaustralia.gov.au/en/climate-projections/future-climate/regional-climate-change-explorer/sub-clusters/?current=SSVWC&tooltip=true&popup=true . Projections are provided for each relevant stressor below. The risks are based on the recently completed report by Klemke and Arundel (2013). Workshop participants were asked to review the risk rankings and make any adjustments with a justification / lines of evidence to support their decisions. | |
| Climate change | Increased carbon dioxide | | | | | Atmospheric carbon dioxide is increasing and has increased in recent decades and recently exceeded 400 ppm (http://www.esrl.noaa.gov/gmd/ccgg/trends/). | |
| Climate change | Increased carbon dioxide | Increased photosynthesis adversely affects seagrass | Unlikely | Negligible | Negligible | Predicted that increased CO ₂ may benefit seagrass (Morris 2013). | 2 |
| Climate change | Increased carbon dioxide | Increased photosynthesis adversely affects saltmarsh and mangroves | Possible | Minor | Low | Score of 'minor' impact based on rationale that selection amongst C3/C4 plants will exert little overall adverse effect on saltmarshes. Might result in some plant groups having an advantage and therefore increasing in extent (e.g. C3 taxa such as shrubs) while others will have neither an advantage or disadvantage (e.g. grasses) Paul Boon (pers. comm.). | 6 |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | | | | | Surface water temperatures are predicted to increase by 0.5 degrees Celsius by 2030 with a very high degree of confidence. There will also be an increase in the frequency of extreme temperature days (Grose et al. 2015). | |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects seagrass | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Assessment of impacts of climate change related temperature increases on seagrass and soft sediment habitats in Victoria indicated low vulnerability, but high uncertainty in embayments (Morris 2013). The risk would be higher to intertidal seagrass, than subtidal due to increased exposure. | 9 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|-------------------|--------------------------|---|------------|-------------|--------|--|-------|
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal flats | Unlikely | Minor | Low | An assessment of climate change related increased temperature impacts to intertidal and subtidal flats indicated moderate vulnerability and adaptive capacity (Morris 2013). However, the greatest risks are for longer term projections and the likelihood and magnitude of change in the next two decades is lower. | 4 |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal reefs | Possible | Moderate | Medium | An assessment of climate change related increased temperature impacts to intertidal and subtidal rocky reefs indicated high vulnerability and low adaptive capacity (Bellgrove et al. 2013). However, the greatest risks are for longer term projections (> 30 years) and the likelihood and magnitude of change in the next two decades is lower. Effects to habitat forming brown algae may have flow on effects to fauna. | 9 |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Spartina is a C4 plant that is likely to be competitively advantaged by higher temperatures (and CO2) concentrations, increasing the risk to saltmarsh communities from this invasive species. Therefore risk is considered higher under climate change than that currently posed by this invasive species. | 9 |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects mangroves | | | N/A | There is a potential benefit to mangroves through expansion of range as temperatures increase (Boon et al. 2011). Not a plausible impact pathway. | 0 |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects fish abundance and diversity | Possible | Minor | Low | An assessment of climate change related increased temperature impacts to marine fish indicated high vulnerability and low adaptive capacity of larval stages (Hirst and Hamer 2013). However, the greatest risks are for longer term projections (> 50 years) and the likelihood and magnitude of change in the next two decades is lower. | 6 |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects waterbirds | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Temperature effects the timing of migration in many shorebirds, which may influence recruitment and survival (Robinson et al. 2009). | 9 |
| Climate change | Increased temperature | Adversely affects recreational fishing | Possible | Minor | Low | Larvae of target recreational species (King George Whiting, Snapper, Sand Flathead) all vulnerable to temperature increases (Hirst and Hamer 2013). However the effects in the next 15 years are not expected to be widespread. | 6 |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | | | | | Sea levels are predicted to increase by 0.08 to 0.18 m by 2030 with a very high degree of confidence (Grose et al. 2015). Western Port Local Coastal Hazard Assessment indicates widespread and significant impacts by 2100 (Arrowsmith and Womersley 2014). | |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects seagrass | Likely | Major | High | Intertidal seagrass is highly vulnerable to sea level rise and has a low adaptive capacity (Morris 2013). | 16 |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal flats | Likely | Major | High | Intertidal mudflats are highly vulnerable to sea level rise and have a low adaptive capacity (Morris 2013). | 16 |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal reefs | Likely | Major | High | Intertidal and shallow subtidal rocky reefs in Victorian embayments are highly vulnerable to sea level rise with a low adaptive capacity. | 16 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|-------------------|------------------------|---|-------------------|-------------|------------|---|-------|
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Almost certain | Major | Extreme | Saltmarsh and mangrove community composition and extent is largely determined by tidal depth (Boon et al. 2011). Sea level rise in areas such as Western Port, which has significant barriers to landward migration (roads, walls, etc) has the capacity to have severe impacts on the EPBC listed ecological community (Saintilan and Rogers 2013). | 20 |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects mangroves | Possible | Minor | Low | Likely to favour mangroves over saltmarsh, with an expansion into current saltmarsh habitat (Boon et al. 2011). | 6 |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects fish abundance and diversity | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Low vulnerabilities of fish to sea level rise (adults and larvae) (Hirst and Hamer 2013). | 4 |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects waterbirds | Likely | Moderate | Medium | Shorebirds and beach nesting seabirds are highly vulnerable to sea level rise, with loss of habitat predicted to be extensive (Robinson et al. 2009). This may include loss of intertidal feeding habitat and supratidal habitat needed for roosting and nesting. Impacts considered moderate in the short term, but greater in the long term (Hansen et al. 2013). | 12 |
| Climate change | Sea level rise | Adversely affects recreational fishing | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on assessment of fish | 4 |
| Climate | Ocean | | | | | pH is predicted to decrease by 0.07 to 0.08 pH units by 2030 with a | |
| change | acidification | | | | | medium degree of confidence (Grose et al. 2015). | |
| Climate change | Ocean acidification | Adversely affects seagrass | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | Seagrass in Victoria is not considered vulnerable to predicted changes in ocean acidification (Morris 2013). | 1 |
| Climate change | Ocean acidification | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal flats | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Assessed as being highly vulnerable, particularly for organisms with a calcified outer shell (Morris 2013). However, possibly a longer term risk, rather than in the next two decades. | 4 |
| Climate change | Ocean acidification | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal reefs | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Assessed as being highly vulnerable, particularly for organisms with a calcified outer shell (Bellgrove et al. 2013). However, possibly a longer term risk, rather than in the next two decades. | 4 |
| Climate change | Ocean acidification | Adversely affects fish abundance and diversity | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | Low to moderate vulnerability (Hirst and Hamer 2013). | 1 |
| Climate change | Ocean acidification | Adversely affects waterbirds | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | Only plausible pathway is through food chain effects, but considered to be very low risk in the short to medium term (noting that this risk assessment is based on the next 15 years). Longer term effects through loss fo calcified shell prey may prove a greater threat. | 1 |
| Climate change | Ocean acidification | Adversely affects recreational fishing | Rare | Negligible | Negligible | Based on assessment of fish | 1 |

| Pressure Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Extreme events (storms and high rainfall events) are predicted (with high confidence) to increase in frequency(Grose et al. 2015). Erosion of shorelines in Western Port is currently occurring, particularly in the Eastern Arm near Lang Lang, due to the combined actions of waves and tidal cycles. A recent study concluded "There was no evidence from monitoring sites that storm events caused significantly greater erosion, however determining these thresholds and wave impacts is an important precursor for the design of effective erosion control structures." (Tomkins et al. 2014). However development close to shorelines decreases potential for inland migration if shores erode. Western Port Local Coastal Hazard Assessment indicates widespread and significant impacts by 2100 (Arrowsmith and Womersley 2014). | Score |
|--------------------------|--|---|-------------------|-------------|---------|--|-------|
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects seagrass | Almost certain | Major | Extreme | Seagrass in intertidal zones is most vulnerable, with a very large proportion of the seagrass in Western Port in intertidal and shallow waters. | 20 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal flats | Almost certain | Major | Extreme | Similarly, intertidal flats are exposed to wave action and increased storms will result in physical damage and follow on effects to benthic invertebrates. | 20 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects intertidal and subtidal reefs | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Exposed shallow sub-tidal reefs may be physically damaged by storm surges, but are less vulnerable than intertidal habitats. | 9 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects saltmarsh | Likely | Major | High | Destruction of coastal dunes systems due to wave action, higher tides and resulting loss of natural barriers adversely impact on saltmarsh. | 16 |

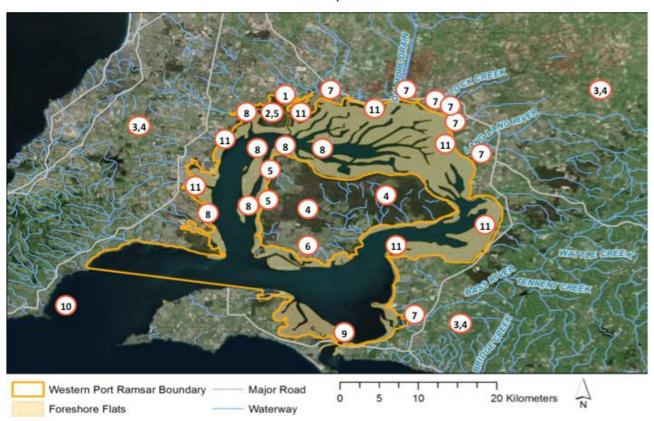
| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|-------------------|--|--|------------|-------------|--------|---|-------|
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects mangroves | Likely | Major | High | Destruction of coastal dunes systems due to wave action, higher tides and resulting loss of natural barriers adversely impact on mangroves. | 16 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects fish abundance and diversity | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Based on assessment of seagrass, noting that not all fish species are reliant on seagrass habitat. | 9 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects waterbirds | Likely | Major | High | Due to erosion of intertidal mudflat habitats and supratidal habitat needed for roosting and nesting. | 16 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects visual amenity (aesthetic enjoyment) | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Storm damage on shorelines may affect visual amenity in localised areas for periods post storm. | 4 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects primary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on localised affects to beaches. | 4 |
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects secondary contact recreation | Unlikely | Minor | Low | Based on localised affects to beaches. | 4 |

| Pressure | Stressor | Impact | Likelihood | Consequence | Risk | Evidence / comments | Score |
|-------------------|--|--|------------|-------------|--------|--|-------|
| Climate change | Increased frequency and intensity of storms leads to increased erosion of shorelines | Adversely affects recreational fishing | Possible | Moderate | Medium | Based on assessment of fish, noting that not all recreational target fish species are reliant on seagrass habitat. | 9 |

Appendix D: Locations of priority threats

These maps were developed by the Steering Committee and Stakeholder Advisory Group in a workshop held in Hasting in August 2015. They should be considered indicative only, but are to aid in the development of action plans for implementation of management strategies. They provide an indication of the known locations where priority threats are of most concern.

Invasive Species

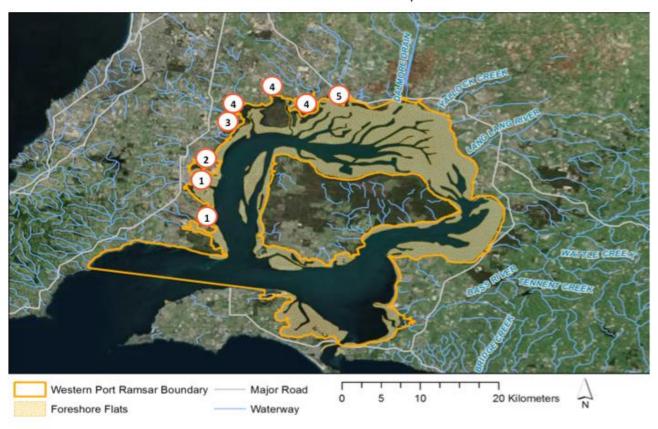


Invasive Species

- 1. Bluebell creeper, sallow wattle
- 2. Pigs
- Foxes
- 4. Feral cats, rabbits
- 5. New and emerging weed invasions
- 6. Domestic stock (Cattle)
- 7. Cord grass (Spartina anglica and Spartina x townsendii sp)
- Pacific oyster (Crassostrea gigas)
- 9. Northern pacific sea star (Asterias amurensis)
- 10. Japanese kelp or Wakame (Undaria pinnatifida)
- 11. European green crab (Carcinus maenas)
- 12. Tall wheat grass (Thinopyrum ponticum)

Note: Tall wheat grass is used as an example of a new and emerging weed species and so is not located on the map.

Urban and Commercial Development

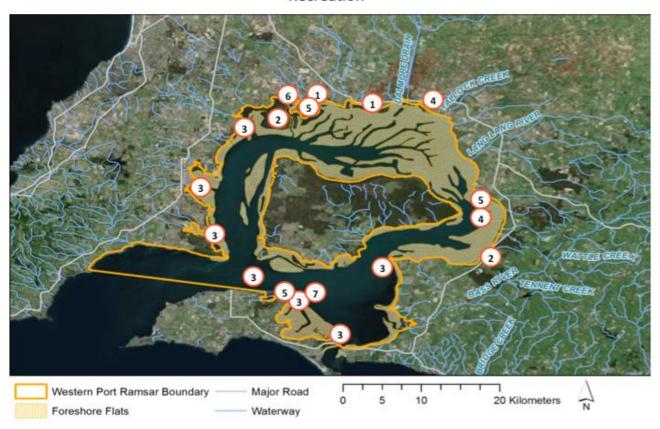


Urban and Commercial Development

- 1. Potential expansion of port area and increased use of Crib Point and Stony Point
- 2. Growth area north of Hastings
- 3. Yarringa marina expansion
- 4. Development of intensive agriculture (market gardens)
- Illegal levee banks

Note: Development of intense agriculture (4) occurs in the catchment not the site, and locations of illegal levee banks (5) were not known by workshop participants and not so not shown on the map.

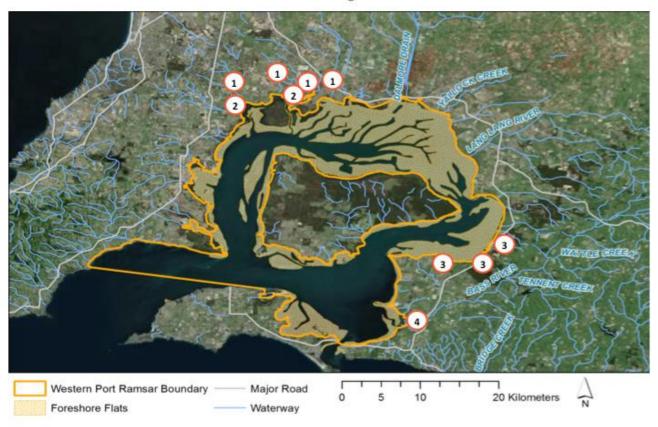
Recreation



Recreation

- 1. Motor bike riding in wetlands
- 2. Hunting and illegal release of target animals
- 3. Intensive boating activity (including popular boat ramps)
- 4. Fishing (harvest and catch and release for large fish)
- 5. Dogs (with and without their owners)
- 6. Vehicle driving on saltmarsh (access via vacant private land)
- 7. Personal water craft (jet ski and hovercraft)

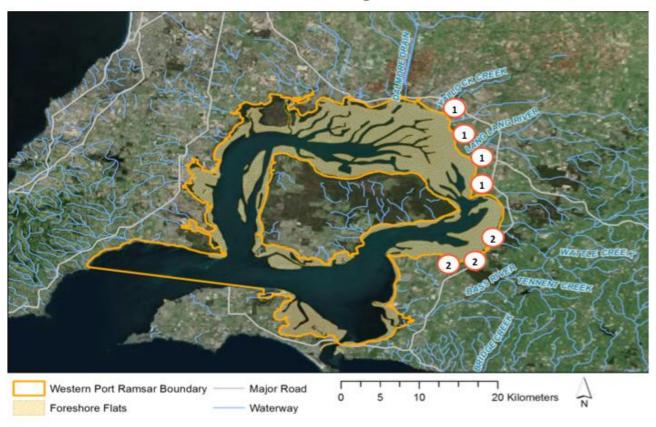
Urban stormwater and Agricultural Effluent



Stormwater and Agricultural Effluent

- 1. Stormwater runoff from new housing estates overloading inflowing creeks
- 2. Freshwater storm drain exits into saltmarsh
- 3. Localised erosion (often associated with residential infrastructure)
- 4. High sedimentation and nutrients from agricultural landuse in Bass and Lang Lang River catchments
- 5. Urban growth and associated stormwater inputs impacting catchments
- 6. Effluent from intensive agriculture (market gardens)

Climate Change



Increased frequency of storms

- 1. Eroding coastline loss of "blue carbon" stores. Up to 1m retreat of coastline per year. Storm surge dominant erosive force.
- 2. Localised erosion from storm surge

Sea level rise

All intertidal zones

Appendix E: Review of 2003 management plan objectives and strategies

A review of the 93 management strategies within the 2003 Western Port Ramsar Site was conducted and is summarised here. The shading in the tables below indicates the current status:

- Blue-green current or past actions have addressed the management action (in full or part, noting
 that this does not necessarily mean that the action is no longer required as most require ongoing
 activity).
- Red the management action remains a priority, but no evidence of previous actions to address the issue could be found. Cross-references to relevant management strategies from this 2016 plan are provided.
- Unshaded not related to priority values and threats identified in 2015.

Lead agency key:

CCB Central Coastal Board

Councils Mornington Peninsula Shire Council, Shire of Bass Coast, Shire of Cardinia and

City of Casey.

DPI Department of Primary Industries (now DJTR)

DSE Department of Sustainability and Environment (now DELWP)

ECC Environment Conservation Council EPA Environment Protection Authority

MBV Marine Board of Victoria MSA Marine Safety Authority MW Melbourne Water

PINP Phillip Island Nature Park

PPWCMA Port Phillip and Westernport Catchment Management Authority

PV Parks Victoria

VCA Victorian Channels Authority VCC Victorian Coastal Council

Management Objective 1: Increase the scientific understanding of wetland ecosystems and their management requirements

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|--|------------------------------|----------|--|
| 1.1 | Prioritise and coordinate environmental research by accredited research and education organisations (including community groups) in Western Port and encourage research in areas of direct relevance to management issues. | EPA, MW, DSE, PV, PINP | Higher | Melbourne Water: Understanding the Western Port Environment: a summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research (Melbourne Water Corporation 2011). PV: Research Partners Panel Projects |
| 1.2 | Investigate the causes of accelerated coastal erosion and the effect of water movement on habitat throughout the Ramsar site. | DSE, CCB, PV, PINP | Medium | Melbourne Water: Quantification of coastal erosion rates in Western Port (Tomkins et al. 2014) |

Management Objective 2: Maintain or seek to restore appropriate water regimes

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|---|--------------------------|----------|--|
| 2.1 | Ensure future coastal development has minimal impact on coastal hydrodynamic characteristics and associated features and habitats. | DSE, Councils, VCC | Higher | |
| 2.2 | Support strategies in the Draft SEPP (Waters of Victoria) and draft Catchment Action Program relating to runoff generation and river flows. | PPWCMA, MW, EPA | Medium | MW: Healthy Waterways EPA and MW: Better Bays and Waterways PPWCMA: Regional catchment strategy, Ramsar Protection Program |

Management Objective 3: Address adverse processes and activities

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|---|-------------|----------|--|
| 3.1 | Support strategies and initiatives in the Draft SEPP (Waters of Victoria) and Draft | PPWCMA, | Higher | MW: Healthy Waterways |
| | Catchment Action Program to reduce nutrient and sediment loads entering Western | EPA, MW, | | EPA and MW: Better Bays and |

| | Port along watercourses, including the development of a 'Special Area Plan' for the | CCB, DPI, | | Waterways |
|------|--|--|--------|--|
| | East Arm segment of Western Port under the Catchment and Land Protection Act 1994. | DSE, Councils | | PPWCMA: Regional catchment strategy, Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.2 | Investigate the feasibility of and parameters for creating retention wetlands for improving water quality at the downstream end of priority streams entering Western Port. | MW, EPA | Higher | Current management strategy 1.4 |
| 3.3 | Minimise dredging within Western Port, and ensure that the provisions of the EPA's 'Guidelines for Dredging: Best Practice Environmental Management Publication' are strictly adhered to. | DSE, PV, VCA, Toll Western Port, EPA, Councils | Higher | Patrick Ports Hastings Safety and Environment Management Plan (SEMP) for Port of Hastings (2012). |
| 3.4 | Ensure proponents are made aware that development proposals that may impact on Ramsar values should be referred to Environment Australia or an approved State authority as directed by the EPBC Act 1999. | DSE, PPWCMA, CCB | Higher | Current management strategy 6.2 |
| 3.5 | Take all precautions to avoid accidental and deliberate oil and other chemical spills into Western Port. | EPA, MBV, Toll Western Port, PV | Higher | Port of Hastings SEMP; participation in the Sea Dragon National Oil Pollution exercise (May 2012). |
| 3.6 | Ensure awareness, commitment and resources to the 'Western Port Regional Marine Pollution Contingency Plan' | DSE, PV, MSA | Higher | |
| 3.7 | Take all precautions to prevent the introduction and spread of aquatic pest plants, animals and diseases, including the implementation of the 'Victorian Ballast Water Management Policy' and the 'Code of Practice' relating to the discharge of ballast water. | DSE, VCA, MBV, EPA, Toll Western Port | Higher | Patrick Ports Hastings Safety and Environment Management Plan – active Ballast Water Management with all ballast exchange for commercial ships occurring at sea. |
| 3.8 | Develop contingency plans for dealing with threatening infestations and establish a marine pest monitoring and reporting program for Western Port. | DSE, EPA | Higher | Current management strategy 3.14 |
| 3.9 | Ensure future port development is subject to an appropriate level of environmental impact assessment and that measures to mitigate impacts of approved developments are put in place and monitored. | DSE, PV | Higher | Current management strategy 6.4 |
| 3.10 | Investigate options for controlling boating activities in or adjoining sensitive habitats. | DSE, PV, MBV | Higher | Current management strategy 5.2 |

| 3.11 | Educate the general public of the risks to Ramsar bird species associated with disturbance (e.g. walking, horse riding, and exercising dogs). | DSE, PV, Councils | Higher | Current management strategy 5.2 |
|------|---|----------------------|--------|---|
| 3.12 | Restrict access where grazing and/or inappropriate access are damaging coastal vegetation and habitat or, if necessary, work with landholders to ensure coastal values are protected. | DSE, PV | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.13 | Monitor the extent of Spartina Grass invasion within and adjacent to the Western Port Ramsar Site and continue to implement plans to reduce the extent of invasions | DSE, PV, MW | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program, Melbourne Water and Parks Victoria all involved in Spartina control and associated monitoring. |
| 3.14 | Identify causes of mangrove and seagrass dieback, and take appropriate remedial action. | DSE, PV, EPA | Higher | Melbourne Water: Western Port Environmental Research Program |
| | | | | Western Port Seagrass Partnership Mangrove planting program. |
| 3.15 | Constantly monitor to ensure that foxes do not become established on French Island and develop a clear contingency plan in the event that the fox is found on the island. | PV, DSE | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.16 | Participate in appropriate consents for use and development on adjacent land under the Planning and Environment Act 1987 and during the Environmental Effects Statement process (Environmental Effects Act 1978). | PV, DSE | Higher | Addressed as part of core business for DELWP. |
| 3.17 | Develop and implement plans to eradicate or limit the spread of priority pest plants in coastal areas. | DSE, PV, Councils | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.18 | Maintain current or higher levels of fox and rabbit control around Western Port in cooperation with private landowners. | DPI, PV | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.19 | Monitor and address the effects of foxes, cats and dogs on shorebird roosts. | DSE, PV | Medium | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 3.20 | Develop an interpretation program to educate the public and tourism operators on | PV, DSE, | Medium | Current management strategies 5.1, |
| | wetland values and risks | Councils | | 5.2, 5.3 and 5.4 |
| 3.21 | Undertake an inventory to establish key areas and prescribe priority actions to address coastal erosion within the Ramsar site. | CCB, DSE | Medium | Current management strategy 2.1 |
| 3.22 | Investigate the extent to which low flying aircraft adversely affect important bird habitats and develop with the Civil Aviation Authority strategies for reducing any identified impacts. | DSE, PV, PINP | Lower | |

Management Objective 4: Manage within an integrated catchment management framework

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|--|--|----------|--|
| 4.1 | Establish a coordination mechanism for the management of the Western Port Ramsar Site, involving all appropriate state land and water management agencies and local Councils and including integration with the Port Phillip and Western Port Regional Catchment Strategy, the Western Port SEPP and the Victorian Coastal Strategy. | DSE, All public land and water managers | Higher | Current management strategy – formation of a Ramsar Coordinating Committee |
| 4.2 | Implement the Western Port Catchment Action Program. | DSE, All public land and water managers | Higher | PPWCMA in association with multiple agencies including EPA, Melbourne Water, Parks Victoria, DELWP, and Councils among others. |
| 4.3 | Ensure coastal erosion in the northeastern arm of Western Port is recognised as a priority for action in the review of the Port Phillip and Westernport Regional Catchment Strategy | PPW, CMA | Higher | Port Phillip and Westernport Regional Catchment Strategy |

Management Objective 5: Manage resource utilisation on a sustainable basis

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|---|---------------|----------|---|
| 5.1 | Participate in appropriate consents for use of adjacent land including, mineral extraction, intensive animal husbandry, and forestry under the Planning and Environment Act 1987 and during the Environmental Effects Statement process (Environmental Effects Act 1978). | PV, DSE | Higher | Addressed as part of core business for DELWP. |
| 5.2 | Monitor the recreational fish catch as a basis for determining revision of bag limits for recreational fishers. | DPI | Higher | Current management strategy 4.5 |
| 5.3 | Develop a Fisheries Management Plan for Western Port that provides a sustainable basis for the Western Port commercial fishery. | DPI | Higher | Commercial fishing ban in place. |
| 5.4 | Continue to consolidate commercial fishing licences in Western Port consistent with Western Port and Inlets review of commercial fishing. | DPI | Higher | Commercial fishing ban in place. |
| 5.5 | Implement the environmental assessment and management recommendations of the Regional Sand Extraction Strategy – Lang Lang to Grantville. | DSE, Councils | Higher | |

| 5.6 | Ensure Management Plans are developed to protect the Marine National Parks established within the Ramsar site. | PV | Higher | Yaringa Marine National Park, French Island Marine National Park and Churchill Island Marine National Park management plan (Parks Victoria 2007) |
|-----|---|----------|--------|---|
| 5.7 | Ensure that future aquaculture developments in and near the Ramsar site only occur if they do not impact on Ramsar site values and also meet all state legislative and administrative requirements. | DPI, PV | Higher | |
| 5.8 | Ensure that no further clearing of native coastal vegetation occurs in or adjacent to the Ramsar site for agriculture or urban development. | Councils | Higher | Current management strategies 3.4, 3.5 and 3.6 |
| 5.9 | Implement actions related to fishing in the French Island National Park Management Plan and Phillip Island Nature Park Management Plan | PV, PINP | Medium | |

Management Objective 6: Protect, and where appropriate enhance, ecosystem processes, habitats and species

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|--|----------------------|----------|---|
| 6.1 | Protect and monitor existing saltmarsh and mangrove habitats and, where practicable, rehabilitate areas subject to degradation. | DSE, PV | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 6.2 | Protect important habitats for internationally important migratory waders, particularly FFG, JAMBA/CAMBA and Bonn listed species, including protecting all intertidal and saltmarsh feeding habitats from alteration, and ensuring important high tide roosting sites are not regularly disturbed by people. | DSE, PV, Councils | Higher | Current management strategies 2.1, 3.1, 3.2, 3.3, 3.5, 3.6, 3.7, 3.14 and 5.2 |
| 6.3 | Ensure that the recommendations in the French Island National Park Management Plan and the Phillip Island Nature Park Management Plan relating to wetland dependent species are implemented. | PV, PINP | Higher | |
| 6.4 | Ensure implementation of the provisions of Action Statements under the Flora and Fauna Guarantee Act 1988 for all listed species. | DSE, PV, PINP | Higher | Addressed as part of core business for DELWP |

Management Objective 7: Encourage strong partnerships between relevant agencies

| Site Management Strategy | | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|------------------------------------|--|--------------|----------|--|
| 7.1 Encourage and support the invo | lvement of community groups and landholders in | All land and | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program |

| | environmental research and management in Western Port. | Water management agencies | | |
|-----|--|---|--------|--|
| 7.2 | Develop a consistent approach to the application of planning schemes within and around the Western Port Ramsar Site. | DSE, Councils | Higher | Current management strategies 3.5 and 3.6 |
| 7.3 | Develop a coordinated coastal planning framework for Western Port under the Coastal Management Act 1995 that ensures wise use of the Western Port coast, consistent with the protection of the site's Ramsar values. | ССВ | Higher | Central Regional Coastal Plan (Central Coastal Board 2015) |
| 7.4 | Promote a co-ordinated approach to environmental research and management planning and implementation between land and water management agencies in Western Port. | PPWCMA, CCB, EPA, MW, DSE, PV, Councils | Higher | Melbourne Water: Understanding the Western Port Environment: a summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research (Melbourne Water Corporation 2011). PV: Research Partners Panel Projects |
| 7.5 | Support non-agency and local government Committees of Management to protect and enhance Ramsar values. | PV, DSE, Councils | Medium | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 7.6 | Maintain ongoing liaison with the Biosphere Advisory Committee to ensure Western Port's Ramsar values are considered in planning and implementing the biosphere program. | DSE, PV, PINP, Councils | Medium | |

Management Objective 8: Promote community awareness and understanding and provide opportunities for involvement in management

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|--|----------------------|----------|---|
| 8.1 | Develop and implement a Ramsar Western Port wetland information and interpretation program. | DSE, PV, Councils | Higher | Current management strategies 5.1, 5.2, 5.3 and 5.4 |
| 8.2 | Enable local interest groups to participate in the management of the Ramsar site. | CCB, PV, DSE | Higher | Ramsar Protection Program |
| 8.3 | Encourage involvement of local Aboriginal people in all facets of Ramsar site management, consistent with the commitment of the Indigenous Partnership Strategy to recognise the fundamental role Aboriginal indigenous communities have in natural resource management. | PV, DSE | Higher | PPWCMA: Indigenous Wetland Wardens Program |
| 8.4 | Consult with local Aboriginal people to ensure that other site management strategies | PV, DSE | Higher | Ongoing discussions with Traditional |

| in this plan do not adversely impact on Aboriginal cultural heritage values. | | | | Owners about Ramsar site management (via the PPWCMA) |
|--|--|----------------------|--------|--|
| 8.5 | Encourage community groups, local schools and educational institutions to visit the Ramsar wetlands, and become involved in monitoring and rehabilitation. | PV, DSE, Councils | Medium | Current management strategies in Theme 5 |

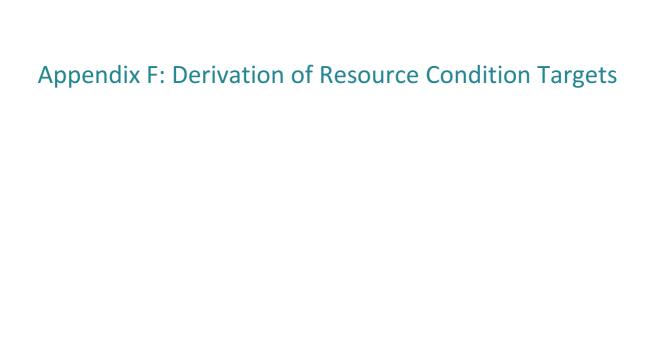
Management Objective 9: Ensure recreational use is consistent with the protection of natural and cultural values

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|-----|---|----------------------------|----------|---|
| 9.1 | Educate local communities and visitors about the risks that recreational activities pose to Ramsar values, particularly to coastal vegetation and waterbird populations. | PV, DSE | Higher | Current management strategies 5.1 and 5.2 |
| 9.2 | Monitor the effect of fishing and bait collection on shorebird feeding patterns and roosting habitats. | DSE, PV | Higher | Current management strategies 4.5 and 5.2 |
| 9.3 | Support local ecotourism initiatives that are compatible with the maintenance of Ramsar values. | DSE, PV, Councils | Medium | |
| 9.4 | Implement an ecotourism accreditation scheme to ensure tour operators adopt clear strategies and procedures to reduce disturbance of the natural environment. | Tourism Victoria, PV | Medium | |
| 9.5 | Prohibit the approach of boats within 150 metres of the mean high water mark on Barralliar and Rams islands, except in an emergency or for authorized research or management. Discourage landings at Tortoise Head, Pelican Island, Observation Point and similar sites and encourage landings at Tankerton outside of the French Islands National Park | PV | Medium | Current management strategy 5.2 |

Management Objective 10: Develop ongoing consistent programs to monitor ecological character

| | Site Management Strategy | Lead agency | Priority | Example actions / programs implemented |
|------|--|-------------|----------|--|
| 10.1 | Closely monitor the status and management requirements of the critically endangered Orange-bellied Parrot. | DSE, PV | Higher | BirdLife Australia OBP program, not specific to Western Port Ramsar Site, but includes the site in the monitoring and recovery plan. |
| 10.2 | Support continued monitoring by community groups of the status of water birds in | DSE, PV, | Higher | BirdLife Australia, Friends of French |

| | line with the Ramsar site environmental monitoring program. | PINP | | Island undertake waterbird monitoring |
|------|--|---|--------|---|
| 10.3 | Establish a regular seagrass monitoring program for Western Port as a basis for determining the effectiveness of water quality management and as an indicator of environmental quality. | DSE, PV | Higher | |
| 10.4 | Continue monitoring the status of Spartina infestations in Western Port as a basis for control works. | DSE, PV | Higher | Parks Victoria program, Ramsar Protection Program |
| 10.5 | Design and implement a soundly based environmental monitoring program for Western Port involving government, community and research organisations, incorporating key indicators, integrating existing programs and supporting new or expanded programs where necessary to monitor key degrading processes (see also subsequent recommendations). | EPA, MW, DSE, PV, PINP, PPWCMA, CCB, Councils | Higher | Current management strategies 1.3 and monitoring programs listed in this plan. |
| 10.6 | Support continued monitoring of the status of the Pied Oystercatcher breeding population on French Island | DSE, PV | Medium | Monitoring program for nesting birds in this plan. |
| 10.7 | Encourage the collection of more detailed data on shorebird roosting and feeding habits. | DSE, PV | Medium | Melbourne Water and DELWP: Western Port Welcomes Waterbird project (Hansen et al. 2011) |
| 10.8 | Prepare vegetation condition reports for the terrestrial parts of the Ramsar site. | DSE, PV | Lower | |



Resource Condition Targets (RCTs) were derived by a process of expert opinion and local knowledge taking into consideration Limits of Acceptable Change and current condition for each value. They are designed to be feasible and achievable within the life of the plan (next seven years).

| Value | Baseline description | Limit of Acceptable Change | Current condition | Resource Condition Targets |
|---|--|--|--|---|
| Seagrass | First measured by Shapiro (1975) at 250 km ² of seagrass then but this area fell to 72 km ² in 1983–84 and then increased to 93 km ² in 1994, and to 130 km ² 1999–2000 (Blake and Ball 2001) and Melbourne water measured 150 km ² in 2011 (Holland et al. 2013). | Total seagrass extent will not decline below 5400 hectares for a period of greater than 10 consecutive years. | Current expansion in the north east of the site; but no recovery in the Cornelia segment (Walker 2011). Condition of seagrass has not been measured, but some areas are known to be affected by macroalgae. | Maintain the diversity of habitats for the Ramsar site: Seagrass > 15,000 hectares Saltmarsh > 1,100 hectares Mangroves > 1,700 hectares Sand / mudflats > 27,000 hectares Rocky reef |
| Fish | Diverse range of fish species associated with different habitats. Recreationally important species. Conservation significant species and groups: Pipefish and sea horses. | None set (data insufficient) | Commercial CPUE data (up to 2007) indicate an increase in the abundance of some target species in recent years (Jenkins 2011) however, whether this adequately reflects conditions post the closure of the commercial fishery is unknown. Concern over elephant fish and recreational fishers targeting breeding aggregations in the Ramsar site. | Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species. |
| Waterbirds: abundance and diversity | 115 waterbird species recorded (some pelagic seabirds and not regularly supported by the site). > 20,000 waterbirds recorded annually > 1% of the population recorded regularly for seven species (Hansen et al. 2011) pied oystercatcher (2.3%), eastern curlew (2.8%), rednecked stint (1.8%), curlew sandpiper (2.1%), fairy tern (1.6%), pacific gull (6.3%), silver gull (3.3%) | Abundance of waterbirds will not decline below the following (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): Total waterbirds – 12 000 Migratory waders – 5300 Australasian waders - 800 Ducks - 500 Fishers - 550 Gulls - 1600 Large wading birds - 980 Swans – 1600 | There has been an increase in the abundance of some species (Pied Oystercatcher and Rednecked Avocet); but a decline in other species (Cormorants, Grey-tailed Tattler, Eastern Curlew and Curlew Sandpiper). However, the decline in some shorebird species is related to conditions outside the site (Yellow Sea) (Hansen et al. 2011). There has also been a decline in the number of fish eating birds and in particular crested tern and fairy tern (Menkhorst et al. 2015). | 4. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): Total waterbirds > 20,000 Migratory waders > 12,000 Australasian waders > 1,100 Ducks > 1,300 Fishers > 600 Gulls > 1,300 Large wading birds > 1,300 Swans > 2,700 |
| Waterbirds: Breeding | The site is significant for beach nesting birds, particularly French | Breeding of beach nesting birds annually within the | Hooded plover counts are mostly outside the Ramsar site boundary (indicating that the site is | Predator free significant beach- nesting sites. |

| Value | Baseline description | Limit of Acceptable Change | Current condition | Resource Condition Targets |
|--------------------------------------|---|---|---|---|
| | Island, due to a lack of foxes. Fairy tern and Caspian tern breed semiregularly on Rams Island. Australian pied oyster catchers breed regularly in the sandy beaches (and even saltmarsh) of French Island. | site | probably not important for this species). Site is important (particularly French Island) for nesting fairy tern and oyster catchers. Data on Fairy tern nests indicate highly variable numbers, and gaps of up to five years when terns do not nest (Lacey and O'Brien 2015). Quantitative data for other beach nesting species is a knowledge gap. | |
| Waterbirds: Threatened species | Curlew sandpiper Eastern curlew Fairy tern Hooded plover Orange-bellied parrot | Abundance of eastern curlew, curlew sandpiper and fairy tern will not decline below 1% of the population as stated in the most recent Wetlands International Population estimate (based on a five year rolling average of annual maximum counts). | The orange-bellied parrot has not been observed at the site in recent surveys (2011 to 2014); but this reflects a decline in all mainland Australian sites (http://www.swifft.net.au/cb_pages/orange-bellied_parrot.php), and is not likely to be related to changes in character at the site. Other species present, but a statistically significant decline in eastern curlew since 1998 (Hansen et al. 2011) | Maintain predator free roosting and feeding habitats for threatened waterbirds species (saltmarsh and intertidal mud and sandflats). |
| Saltmarsh | Approximately 1,000 hectares of saltmarsh, landward of mangroves. | Total saltmarsh extent will not decline below 850 hectares | The most recent mapping indicates approximately 1,100 hectares of saltmarsh in the site, which has not changed substantially since European settlement (Boon et al. 2011). There have been some losses since listing, with expansion of mangroves into saltmarsh areas (Rogers et al. 2005b). Saltmarshes within Western Port are considered to be in good condition (Boon 2011). | See RCT 1 above for habitats |
| Intertidal sand and mudflats | Characteristic habitat in Western Port supporting a diversity of invertebrates and feeding grounds for waterbirds. One of the outstanding characteristics of the soft-sediment fauna of Western Port is the high diversity of ghost shrimps (includes | No loss of intertidal mudflat area (270 km²). | Although there has been work on coastal erosion (Tomkins et al. 2014), there is no current information on the extent of intertidal mudflat area. The Understanding Western Port Report (Melbourne Water 2011) suggested repetition of the 1974 and 1994 surveys were required. | See RCT 1 above for habitats 7. Maintain the diversity and abundance of ghost shrimp. 8. Maintain productivity of Western Port to support adequate shorebird biomass and abundance. |

| Value | Baseline description | Limit of Acceptable Change | Current condition | Resource Condition Targets |
|------------------|--|--|--|------------------------------|
| | rare (FFG listed) species: Paraglypturus (Eucalliax) tooradin, and Michelea microphylla, a local endemic known only from Crib Point). Annual macrofaunal production in Western Port was measured at 57.3 g/m2, in 1994 (Wilson et al. 2011). | | | |
| Intertidal reefs | Comprises a small area within the Ramsar site, but includes the intertidal and subtidal reefs at San Remo, which support a high diversity of one invertebrate group — opisthobranchs (sea-slugs and sea-hares) — and are listed as a threatened community under the Flora and Fauna Guarantee Act. Crawfish Rock, although small is considered especially diverse The rare FFG-listed hydroid Ralpharia coccinea is found at Crawfish Rock, and may be endemic to Western Port (Edmunds et al. 2010). | Not identified as a critical CPS, so no LAC. | Very little current information, with most data now decades old (Bathgate et al. 2011). | See RCT 1 above for habitats |
| Mangroves | A number of sources (Boon et al. 2011, Melbourne Water Corporation. 2011, Kirkman 2013) indicate that mangrove extent in 1975 was around 12 km² (1,200 hectares) | Total mangrove extent will not decline below 900 hectares. | The most recent assessment of mangrove extent in Western Port indicates 17.0 km ² (1,700 hectares). This is an increase since the time of listing of approximately 40%. | See RCT 1 above for habitats |

Appendix G: Cross reference of management strategies with Resource Condition Targets, knowledge gaps and threats

Resource Condition Targets

- 1. Maintain the diversity of habitats for the Ramsar site:
 - Seagrass > 15,000 hectares
 - Saltmarsh > 1,100 hectares
 - Mangroves > 1,700 hectares
 - Sand / mudflats > 27,000 hectares
 - Rocky reef.
- 2. Maintain the diversity and abundance of native fish.
- 3. Maintain connectivity between inland rivers and marine areas of Western Port for migratory fish species.
- 4. Maintain abundance of waterbirds in each of the following guilds (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count):
 - Total waterbirds > 20,000
 - Migratory waders > 12,000
 - Australasian waders > 1,100
 - Ducks > 1,300
 - Fishers > 600
 - Gulls > 1,300
 - Large wading birds > 1,300
 - Swans > 2,700.
- 5. Provide predator free significant beach-nesting sites.
- 6. Maintain predator free roosting and feeding habitats for threatened waterbirds species (saltmarsh and intertidal mud and sandflats).
- 7. Maintain the abundance and diversity of ghost shrimp.
- 8. Maintain productivity of Western Port to support adequate shorebird biomass and abundance.

Threats

- 1. Invasive species: Cord-grass (Spartina spp.)
- 2. Invasive species: new and emerging salt-tolerant weeds
- 3. Invasive species: foxes and cats predating on shorebirds and beach nesting birds
- 4. Invasive species: introduced marine pests (current and potential new invasions)
- 5. Invasive species: pigs, goats, rabbits in intertidal areas
- 6. Climate change: sea level rise
- 7. Climate change: increased frequency and intensity of storms leading to shoreline erosion
- 8. Climate change: increased frequency and intensity of storms leading to increased sediments
- 9. Recreation: Vehicles in the intertidal zone
- 10. Recreation: Disturbance of shorebirds and beach nesting birds
- 11. Recreational fishing (including bait pumping)
- 12. Nutrients from rural and agricultural areas
- 13. Sediments from rural and agricultural areas
- 14. Toxicants from rural and agricultural areas
- 15. Nutrients from urban areas
- 16. Toxicants from urban areas
- 17. Urban, commercial and industrial development (direct habitat removal and associated impacts).

Knowledge gaps

- 1. Distribution, community composition, abundance and condition of benthic infauna communities
- 2. Status of phytoplankton in Western Port, including toxic species
- 3. Chemicals of emerging concern (oestrogens, pharmaceuticals) concentrations and potential impacts
- 4. Impact of current and future recreational fishing on fish populations
- 5. Community value and understanding of the Western Port Ramsar Site.
- 6. Beach nesting bird breeding and recruitment success.
- 7. Impact from cattle incursions from unfenced properties (e.g. fencing and unlicensed grazing of saltmarsh).
- 8. Extent and location of illegal removal of saltmarsh and mangrove vegetation
- 9. Impact of climate change on fire regimes in saltmarsh and mangrove
- 10. New and emerging recreational activities and impacts on wetland values.
- 11. Opportunities for site protection investment potential through carbon capture and storage in Western Port habitats.

Management strategies

| Management Strategies | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities | Relevant RCTs | Relevant knowledge gaps | Relevant threats | Priority locations | Theme |
|--|---|---|------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1.1 Reduce nutrient and sediment inflow: Support the implementation of riparian, in-stream and catchment works identified in the Healthy Waterways Strategy (Melbourne Water Corporation 2013); revised State Environment Protection Policy Waters of Victoria (when completed); Port Phillip and Western Port Regional Catchment Strategy and local action plans to improve water quality in storm water and river flows to Western Port. | Melbourne Water EPA Victoria DELWP CMA Local government | Healthy Waterways Strategy PPWP Regional Catchment Strategy SEPP (WoV) Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship | 1, 2 | 0.1 | 8, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16 | Lang Lang and Bass catchments | Managing water quality |
| 1.2 Develop best practice guidelines for urban and rural run-off and an incentive scheme to facilitate uptake | Melbourne Water DELWP Local government | Urban Stormwater: Best Practice Environmental Management Guidelines. Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship | 1, 2 | | 8, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16 | Lang Lang and Bass catchments | Managing water quality |
| 1.3 Develop appropriate approaches for pollutant reduction and seagrass improvement, and trigger values (objectives) for water quality indicators | EPA Victoria | Review of the SEPP (WoV) Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship | 1, 2 | | 8, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16 | | Managing water quality |
| 1.4 Investigate the feasibility of and parameters for creating retention wetlands for improving water quality at the downstream end of priority streams entering Western Port. Implement actions that arise from the investigation (create appropriate retention wetlands). | CMA DELWP Local government | · | 1, 2 | | 8, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16 | Lang Lang and Bass catchments | Managing water quality |
| 1.5 Investigate the sources, potential impact and mitigation strategies for toxicants entering Western Port through storm water drains and rivers | Melbourne Water EPA Victoria Local government | Western Port Scientific Investigations funded by Melbourne Water Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship | 1, 2 | 3 | 14, 16 | | Managing water quality |
| 2.1 Implement the recommendations of the Western Port Local Coastal Hazard Assessment. Specifically the: Development of a strategic approach to the management and future adaptation of the existing shoreline protection works; Provision of adaptation space for the landward migration of wetland fringed shorelines | DELWP CMA Local government | Western Port Local Coastal Hazard Assessment | 1, 4, 5, 6 | | 6, 7 | | Living with climate change |

| Management Strategies | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities | Relevant RCTs | Relevant knowledge gaps | Relevant threats | Priority locations | Theme |
|--|--|---|------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 2.2 Investigate the risk from and management strategies for increased frequency and intensity of fire in saltmarsh and mangrove communities | DELWP | | 1 | 9 | | | Living with climate change |
| 2.3 Investigate the risk associated with and potential mitigation strategies for climate change impacts to ecological character of the Ramsar site | DELWP CMA | | All | 9 | 6, 7, 8 | | Living with climate change |
| 3.1 Develop and implement best practice guidelines for habitat restoration (seagrass, saltmarsh, mangroves). | DELWP NGOs | Seagrass partnership Western Port Biosphere | 1 | | 1, 2, 5, 9, 17 | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.2 Restore / maintain extent and condition of key habitats in Western Port to increase resilience to the impacts of threats. | DELWP CMA Parks Victoria Local Government NGOs | Seagrass partnership Western Port Biosphere Ramsar Protection Program | 1 | | All | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.3 Identify priority locations of habitat loss in the Ramsar site due to human activity including vehicle damage, stock grazing, illegal dumping, direct vegetation removal and implement appropriate enforcement of existing laws. | Parks Victoria Local government Landcare CMA | Ramsar Protection Program | 1 | 7, 8 | 5, 9, 17 | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.4 Install and maintain fencing at priority locations to restrict recreational access to sensitive habitats in the foreshore and intertidal zone. | Parks Victoria Local government | | 1 | | 9, 10, 11 | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.5 Develop guidelines for defining and managing buffer zones to guide assessment of local planning applications. | DELWP | DELWP Wetland Buffer Guidelines | 1, 4, 5, 6 | | 17 | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.6 Develop and implement a strategic approach to development in areas adjacent to the Ramsar site that consider the cumulative impact of multiple actions on ecological character. | Local government DELWP | Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship | 1, 4, 5, 6 | | 17 | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.7. Continue to implement pest animal control programs (cat, fox, rat, dog, pig) in priority roosting and nesting sites within the Ramsar site. | CMA, PINP Local Government NGOs | Ramsar Protection Program; Local action plans and strategies (e.g. Bass Coast LandCare Rabbit Strategy) | 4, 5, 6 | | 3,5 | Roosting and beach nesting sites | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.8 Continue to implement rabbit control programs within the Ramsar site boundary to limit impacts on saltmarsh. | CMA, PINP Local Government NGOs | Ramsar Protection Program | 1, 4, 5, 6 | | 5 | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.9 Implement an incentive program for landholders to fence waterways, mangrove and saltmarsh areas to restrict stock access. | CMA DELWP Melbourne Water | Ramsar Protection Program Western Port Biosphere Water Stewardship | 1 | 7 | 5 | | Protecting flora and fauna |

| Management Strategies | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities | Relevant RCTs | Relevant knowledge gaps | Relevant threats | Priority locations | Theme |
|--|---|--|------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------|---|-------------------------------|
| 3.10 Continue to implement Spartina control programs | Parks Victoria | Ramsar Protection | 1 | <u> </u> | 1 | Bass River | Protecting flora |
| within the Ramsar site. | CMA | Program | | | | Delta | and fauna |
| 3.11 Conduct regular surveys and implement control actions for new and emerging salt tolerant weeds. | Parks Victoria DELWP Local government | Ramsar Protection Program | 1 | | 2 | Beach bird nesting sites Saltmarsh in French Island, Quail Island and northern Western Port coastline | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.12 Gazette of Quail Island as a Nature Conservation Reserve. | DELWP Parks Victoria | | 1, 4 | | 5 | Quail Island | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 3.13 Support activities under the Port Phillip and Western | DELWP | Ramsar Protection | 1, 4, 5, 6 | | 1, 2, 3, 4, | | Protecting flora |
| Port Invasive Plant and Animal Strategy (PPWCMA 2011). | Parks Victoria | Program | | | 5 | | and fauna |
| 3.14 Develop and implement a marine pest strategy for Western Port. | DELWP Parks Victoria | | 1, 2, 7 | | 4 | | Protecting flora and fauna |
| 4.1 Investigate the relationships between reduced water quality and shorebird food availability | DELWP EPA Victoria | EPA Marine Fixed Sites Network (FSN) water quality monitoring program | 8 | | 12, 13, 14, 15, 16 | | Improving our knowledge |
| 4.2 Investigate the population dynamics and behaviour of the fairy tern colony | Parks Victoria DELWP | | 5 | 6 | 3, 10 | | Improving our knowledge |
| 4.3 Assess the community composition, extent and condition of benthic invertebrates in soft sediments | Parks Victoria DELWP | Parks Victoria habitat mapping and marine park monitoring | 7, 8 | 1 | | | Improving our knowledge |
| 4.4 Community composition, spatial and temporal variability and presence of potentially toxic species of phytoplankton in Western Port | DELWP | | 1, 8 | 2 | 12, 15 | | Improving our knowledge |
| 4.5 Investigate the extent and potential impact of recreational fishing in Western Port. Use recreational fish monitoring data to inform the development of numerical RCTs and LAC for fish. | DEDJTR | | 2 | 4 | 11 | | Improving our knowledge |
| 5.1 Education and engagement of landholders and community members and incentive programs for streamside/shoreline/coastline fencing. | CMA DELWP Melbourne Water Parks Victoria | Ramsar Protection Program | 1 | 5 | 5 | | СЕРА |

| Management Strategies | Responsibility | Linkages to existing programs / activities | Relevant RCTs | Relevant knowledge gaps | Relevant threats | Priority locations | Theme |
|---|---|--|------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------|----------------------------------|------------|
| 5.2 Implement a public awareness campaign for recreational boat users and personal watercraft (e.g. jet skis) and investigate opportunities for regulation to minimise the potential impacts to shorebirds and beach nesting birds. | DELWP Parks Victoria | | 4, 5, 6 | 5 | 10 | Roosting and beach nesting sites | СЕРА |
| 5.3 Implement a community awareness campaign and reporting hotline for introduced marine pests targeting divers and recreational fishers. | DELWP | Parks Victorian Marine Invasive Species Guide | 1, 2, 7, 8 | 5 | 4 | | CEPA |
| 5.4 Communicate the outcomes of the three yearly Ramsar Rolling Review to the broader community through a fact sheet / report card. | DELWP EPA Victoria Parks Victoria | Ramsar Rolling Review | All | 5 | All | | CEPA |
| 5.5 Maintain the Western Port Ramsar Site webpage (DELWP) and the process for stakeholder involvement via updates and links. | DELWP | | All | 5 | All | | СЕРА |
| 6.1 Review the Ramsar site boundary. | DELWP DOEE Ramsar Coordinating Committee | | | | | | Governance |
| 6.2 Apply the appropriate State and Commonwealth environmental impact assessment processes for activities that have the potential to impact on the Ramsar site and Matters of National Environmental Significance (MNES). | DELWP DOEE Ramsar Steering Committee | | | | | | Governance |
| 6.3 Undertake a regular review of the status of the ecological character of the Ramsar site. This review should include new and emerging issues as well as the current listed values and threats. | DELWP | Ramsar Rolling Review | | | | | Governance |
| 6.4 Develop action plans for this strategy. | Ramsar Coordinating Committee | | | | | | Governance |
| 6.5 Investigate the potential of blue carbon offsets for raising resources to implement Ramsar site management and monitoring. | Ramsar Coordinating Committee | | | | | | Governance |

Appendix H: Ecological Character Description Addendum: Western Port Ramsar Site (December 2016)

Introduction

An ecological character description (ECD) was completed for the Western Port Ramsar Site in 2010 (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010). Since that time, new information has been generated for the site, which has resulted in amendments to the ECD for the Western Port Ramsar Site documented in this addendum. These amendments are outlined below.

- There has been a reassessment of the wetland types that occur in the site. Western Port Ramsar Site does not support two wetland types in Kellogg, Brown and Root (2010): rocky marine shores (D) and estuarine waters (F). Areas have been provided for each of the four wetland types present at the site.
- There has been a review and updating of the Criteria for Identifying Wetlands of
 International Importance (Ramsar criteria) met by the site. This review found that
 Western Port meets the same criteria, but the justification for meeting each criterion
 has been better aligned with the requirements of the Ramsar guidance. In some cases,
 new information has been used to justify the individual criterion being met.
- A review of identified critical components, processes and services has been undertaken. This resulted in a change to the critical components: significant flora species and significant fauna species, to reflect recent changes to species listed as threatened under the *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act) and to limit the list of species to those that are regularly supported by the site and are wetland dependent.
- A review and update of Limits of Acceptable Change has been undertaken.

Wetland types

Western Port supports four wetland types:

- B Marine subtidal aquatic beds (underwater vegetation) (15,000 Ha);
- G intertidal mud, sand or salt flats (27,000 Ha);
- H intertidal marshes (1,144 Ha); and
- I intertidal forested wetlands (1,700 Ha).

Ramsar criteria

At the time of listing, the Western Port Ramsar site would have met six of the current nine criteria, and continues to do so.

Changes resulting from a review of the Ramsar criteria

The criteria met by the site as stated in Kellogg, Brown and Root (2010) have been reviewed. The following changes have been made.

Criterion 1: This criterion considers habitat types and their representativeness within a given biogeographic region (bioregion). As the basis for assessing criterion 1, Kellogg, Brown and Root (2010) used Interim Biogeographic Regionalisation for Australia, whereas the Integrated

Marine and Coastal Regionalisation of Australia (IMCRA) is the appropriate framework for marine wetlands such as Western Port (DSEWPaC 2012).

Criterion 2: A reassessment has been made of the species and communities that contribute to the site meeting criterion 2. The list of species has been restricted to those listed as threatened under the EPBC Act and/or the IUCN Red List that are wetland dependent and regularly occur at the site, in accordance with Ramsar guidance.

Only four of the species identified by Kellogg, Brown and Root (2010) are wetland-dependent and only one (the Australian fairy tern) occurs regularly. While there are historic records of orange-bellied parrot (Neophema chrysogaster) from the saltmarshes of the site, the species is in serious decline and has not be recorded in the Western Port Ramsar Site for over two decades (BirdLife Australia unpublished data). There is a single record of an Australian painted snipe (Rostratula australis) from Pyramid Rock in 1979 and a possible 1982 record of growling grass frog (Litoria raniformis) for which the location is uncertain. These records are insufficient to indicate that the site regularly supports these species. However, using the most recent lists of nationally and internationally threatened species and communities, seven fauna species and one ecological community meet the criterion.

Criterion 3: The ECD for this site (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010) provided a justification for criterion 3 based on the abundance and diversity of migratory shorebirds and overall waterbird diversity. Guidance from the Convention indicates that this criterion should be applied to wetlands which are "hotspots" of biological diversity, centres of endemism and/or contain the range of biological diversity (including habitat types) occurring in a biogeographical region. While overall diversity of waterbirds is relevant to the criterion, an inventory of wetland dependent species is not available for the Bass Strait IMCRA Bioregion. However, there is evidence to indicate that the Western Port Ramsar site meets this criterion with respect to marine invertebrates.

Criteria 6 and 8: A review of waterbird data and inclusion of recent data indicate that six rather than ten species meet criterion 6.

In relation to criterion 8, in addition to being a nursery area for fish species, the site also support fish species that migrate between fresh, estuarine and marine waters.

Updated justification for Ramsar criteria met

Criterion 1: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it contains a representative, rare, or unique example of a natural or near-natural wetland type found within the appropriate biogeographic region.

The appropriate bioregion for the site is the Bass Strait Shelf IMCRA¹² Province which extends from Apollo Bay to Waratah Bay in Victoria including Port Phillip Bay and Western Port, the entire north coast of Tasmania and the waters between (Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts 2008). Although there is not a complete inventory of wetlands and coastal ecosystems across the bioregion, there is evidence to suggest that Western Port contains good representatives of three Ramsar wetland types¹³: B (Marine subtidal aquatic beds (underwater vegetation), G (intertidal mud, sand or salt flats); H (intertidal marshes) and I (intertidal forested wetlands).

Western Port contains a very large expanse of intertidal sand and mudflats and marine subtidal aquatic beds. The extensive areas of saltmarsh and mangroves within the Ramsar site (wetland types H and I) are considered to be in good condition (Boon et al. 2011).

¹² Integrated Marine and Coastal Regionalisation of Australia

¹³ Note that the fourth wetland type in the Western Port Ramsar site "B - Marine subtidal aquatic beds (underwater vegetation)" while critical to character, is not considered the best example of this wetland type in the bioregion.

This criterion was met at listing and continues to be met.

Criterion 2: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it supports vulnerable, endangered, or critically endangered species or threatened ecological communities.

This criterion has been applied to wetland dependent flora, fauna and communities, and those listed as vulnerable, endangered or critically endangered under national legislation (EPBC Act) or internationally (IUCN Red List). The site regularly supports one wetland dependent threatened ecological community and seven threatened fauna species:

- Coastal saltmarsh Vulnerable ecological community
- Australian fairy tern (Sternula nereis nereis) Vulnerable
- Bar-tailed godwit (Limosa lapponica baueri) Vulnerable¹⁴
- Curlew sandpiper (Calidris ferruginea) Critically endangered
- Eastern curlew (Numenius madagascariensis) Critically endangered
- Lesser sand plover (Charadrius mongolus) Vulnerable
- · Red knot (Calidris canutus) Endangered
- Australian grayling (Prototroctes maraena) Vulnerable

There are isolated records of the nationally vulnerable hooded plover (*Thinornis rubricollis rubricollis*) from beaches within the Ramsar site. However, habitat requirements and records for this species indicate that the open coast beaches on the southern shore of Phillip Island are important for hooded plover (Weston 2003, Maguire et al. 2014). These are outside the boundary of the Ramsar site.

This criterion was met at listing and continues to be met.

Criterion 3: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it supports populations of plant and/or animal species important for maintaining the biological diversity of a particular biogeographic region.

The soft sediments of Western Port support a high diversity of ghost shrimps, including *Michelea microphylla*, a local endemic species known only from Crib Point (Wilson et al. 2011). The intertidal and subtidal reefs at San Remo, which support a high diversity of one invertebrate group — opisthobranchs (sea-slugs and sea-hares) and Crawfish Rock, although small, is considered especially diverse: 600 species have been documented at this site: 130 algae, 150 sponges, 50 hydroids, 180 bryozoans and 80 ascidians (Shapiro 1975). In addition, the rare hydroid *Ralpharia coccinea* found at Crawfish Rock, and may be endemic to Western Port (Edmunds et al. 2010).

This criterion was met at listing and continues to be met.

Criterion 4: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it supports plant and/or animal species at a critical stage in their lifecycles, or provides refuge during adverse conditions.

The description of this criterion implies a number of common functions and roles that wetlands provide including supporting fauna during migration and breeding. Over 35 waterbird species listed under international migratory agreements have been recorded within the Ramsar site. This number includes species that, in Australia, are residents (e.g. eastern great egret) and vagrant seabirds for which the site does not provide significant habitat (e.g. Artic jaeger). There

¹⁴ Note that the Bar-tailed godwit subspecies Limosa lapponica menzbieri is listed as critically endangered. While it is possible that this species may occur in the Ramsar site, the sub species baueri is more prevalent on the east coast of Australia and likely to comprise the majority of records in Victorian Ramsar sites (Dan Weller, BirdLife personal communication).

are 12 species of international migratory shorebirds that are regularly supported (in two thirds of seasons) by the Western Port Ramsar Site (Table 22).

Table 22: Palaearctic migratory waders recorded in Western Port and their frequency of occurrence (percentage). The 12 species that the site is considered to regularly supports are in bold and shaded.

| Common name | Species name | JAMBA | САМВА | ROKAMBA | Frequency of occurrence |
|------------------------|------------------------------|-------|-------|---------|-------------------------|
| Bar-tailed godwit | Limosa lapponica | Х | Х | Х | 100 |
| Black-tailed godwit | Limosa limosa | Х | Х | Х | 3 |
| Broad-billed sandpiper | Limicola falcinellus | Х | Х | X | 3 |
| Common greenshank | Tringa nebularia | Х | х | X | 100 |
| Common sandpiper | Actitis hypoleucos | Х | Х | Х | 18 |
| Curlew sandpiper | Calidris ferruginea | Х | х | X | 100 |
| Eastern curlew | Numenius madagascariensis | х | Х | X | 100 |
| Great knot | Calidris tenuirostris | Х | Х | X | 18 |
| Greater sand plover | Charadrius Ieschenaultii | Х | Х | X | 26 |
| Grey plover | Pluvialis squatarola | Х | Х | Х | 12 |
| Grey-tailed tattler | Tringa brevipes | Х | Х | х | 85 |
| Latham's snipe | Gallinago hardwickii | Х | Х | Х | 3 |
| Lesser sand plover | Charadrius mongolus | Х | Х | Х | 68 |
| Marsh sandpiper | Tringa stagnatilis | Х | Х | Х | 9 |
| Oriental pratincole | Glareola maldivarum | Х | Х | Х | - |
| Pacific golden plover | Pluvialis fulva | Х | Х | x | 94 |
| Pectoral sandpiper | Calidris melanotos | Х | Х | Х | - |
| Red knot | Calidris canutus | Х | Х | x | 85 |
| Red-necked sitint | Calidris ruficollis | Х | Х | X | 100 |
| Ringed plover | Charadrius hiaticula | Х | Х | Х | - |
| Ruff | Philomachus pugnax | Х | Х | X | 3 |
| Ruddy turnstone | Arenaria interpres | Х | Х | х | 94 |
| Sanderling | Calidris alba | Х | Х | Х | - |
| Sharp-tailed sandpiper | Calidris acuminata | Х | Х | Х | 94 |
| Terek sandpiper | Xenus cinereus | Х | Х | Х | 59 |
| Wandering tattler | Tringa incana | Х | Х | Х | 3 |
| Whimbrel | Numenius phaeopus | Х | Х | х | 100 |
| Wood sandpiper | Tringa glareola | Х | Х | Х | 3 |
| | | | | | |

The site provides both feeding and high tide roost sites for these species (Hansen et al. 2011). In addition, over 20 species of wetland dependent bird species have been recorded breeding within the site. In particular, the site provides habitat for beach nesting birds such as the Australian fairy tern, Australian pied oystercatcher and red-capped plover on French Island and the north shore of Phillip Island (Dann 2011).

This criterion was met at listing and continues to be met.

Criterion 5: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it regularly supports 20,000 or more waterbirds.

Data provided by BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn (Western Port Bird Survey 1973 – 2015) indicate Western Port Ramsar site supports > 20,000 waterbirds in 80 percent of years (annual maximum count). This satisfies the Convention requirements of "at least two thirds of seasons" to meet this criterion. Although there was a decline in total waterbird abundance from the mid 2000s, the site continues to meet this criterion (Figure 13).

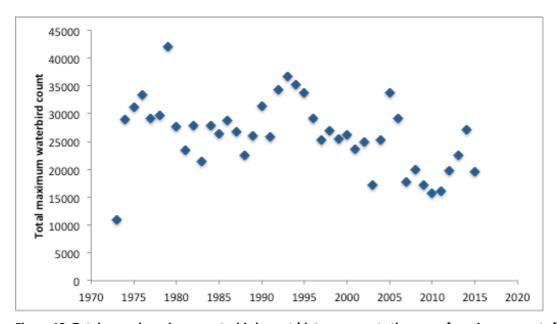


Figure 13: Total annual maximum waterbird count (data represents the sum of maximum counts for all waterbird species in a calendar year, calculated from count data provided by BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn).

Criterion 6: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it regularly supports 1% of the individuals in a population of one species or subspecies of waterbird.

Assessment of this criterion must be made using the most recent official population estimates (Wetlands International 2012). Data provided by BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn (1973 – 2015) indicate that six species meet this criterion (Table 23).

Table 23: Species for which Western Port regularly supports > 1% of the population, with mean maximum counts (1973 – 2015) from data provided by BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn.

| Common name | Species name | Mean max. count | % of pop. |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------|-----------|
| Australian fairy tern | Sternula nereis nereis | 45 | 3 |
| Australian pied oystercatcher | Haematopus longirostris | 301 | 3 |
| Curlew sandpiper | Calidris ferruginea | 3500 | 2 |
| Eastern curlew | Numenius madagascariensis | 1050 | 3 |
| Pacific gull | Larus pacificus | 320 | 6 |
| Red-necked stint | Calidris ruficollis | 6500 | 2 |

Criterion 8: A wetland should be considered internationally important if it is an important source of food for fishes, spawning ground, nursery and/or migration path on which fish stocks, either within the wetland or elsewhere, depend.

The seagrass and other habitats within the embayment act as important nursery habitat for a range of fish and crustacean species (MacDonald 1992, Jenkins et al. 2013). Western Port is a key breeding area for some species such as elephant fish (*Callorhinchus milii*), school shark (*Galeorhinus australis*) and Australian anchovy (*Engraulis australis*), and a nursery area for other species such as King George whiting (*Sillaginodes punctatus*), yellow-eye mullet (*Aldrichetta forsteri*) and Australian salmons (*Arripis spp.*) (Jenkins 2011).

The site also supports a number of fish species that migrate between fresh, estuarine and marine waters as part of their life cycles, including the Australian grayling, black bream (*Acanthopagrus butcheri*) and the short-finned eel (*Anguilla australis*).

This criterion was met at listing and continues to be met.

Critical components, processes and services

Changes to critical components, processes and services

The Western Port ECD identified eight components, two processes and two services that are critical to the ecological character of the Ramsar site (critical CPS). Of these, the florasignificant species component (ECD section 2.3.3) is no longer considered a critical CPS and the fauna-significant species component (ECD section 2.3.4) has been updated to reflect recent species listings and information from the site.

Descriptions of the other critical CPS are unchanged and can be found in that ECD (Kellogg Brown and Root 2010):

- Wetland bathymetry ECD section 2.3.1
- Geomorphology and sedimentation ECD section 2.3.2
- Flora-seagrass ECD section 2.3.3
- Flora-mangrove and saltmarsh ECD section 2.3.3
- Fauna-waterbirds ECD section 2.3.4
- Fauna-marine invertebrates ECD section 2.3.4
- Fauna-fish ECD section 2.3.4

Significant flora and fauna species

The ECD for the site (Kellogg Brown and Root 2010) lists 12 flora and 18 fauna species under the description of criterion 2 and in sections describing significant species. Many of the species are terrestrial in nature (e.g. Dense Leek-orchid, *Prasophyllum spicatum;* Southern Brown Bandicoot, *Isoodon obesulus obesulus*) or reliant on freshwater habitat that is not present within the Ramsar site boundary (Growling Grass Frog, *Litoria raniformis*). There are also a number of pelagic seabirds such as albatross and petrel that use the site only opportunistically and species that have been recorded on only a single occasion (Australian painted snipe, *Rostratula australis*).

Although there are statements in the ECD indicating that most of the plant species are not nationally listed as threatened and that many of the fauna species are vagrants or use the site infrequently, it is not made clear that these are not evidence of meeting criterion 2, nor critical to the ecological character of the Ramsar site. None of the plant species listed are eligible under criterion 2 and therefore this component is not considered critical to the ecological character of the site.

Significant fauna species is listed as a critical component of the Western Port Ramsar site. To make ECDs for Victorian Ramsar sites more consistent, this is now described as the critical service "supports threatened species" and described below.

Critical service: supports threatened species

A reassessment of criterion 2 using the most recent lists of nationally and internationally threatened species has resulted in the identification of seven threatened fauna species for which the site provides critical and regular habitat and which are considered critical to the ecological character of the site (Section 3.2).

Eastern curlew (*Numenius madagascariensis*) and curlew sandpiper (*Calidris ferruginea*) are international migratory species that spend the non-breeding season in the southern hemisphere. They arrive in late spring, spend the summer feeding on invertebrates in intertidal mudflats and depart for the northern hemisphere in February to March. Juveniles of both species who arrive in the Ramsar site spend their first one or two winters at the site before heading to the northern hemisphere to breed. Although the two species have similar life histories, they are physically very different. The eastern curlew is the largest of the shorebirds with a wingspan of over one metre and a weight of nearly one kilogram. In contrast the curlew sandpiper is a small bird, with a weight of just 60 grams (Higgins and Davies 1996).

They are both listed as critically endangered under the EPBC Act due to declines in their global populations. Plots of Exponentially Weighted Moving Averages (EWMA) are designed to reflect long term changes in systems. EWMA for maximum annual counts (1981 to 2014) of the two species in Western Port indicate a strong and sustained decline in curlew sandpiper numbers from peaks in the 1990s. A similar, but less marked decline can also be observed for eastern curlew numbers at the site (Figure 14).

The reasons for the decline in these species lie beyond the boundaries of the Ramsar site. There have been a large number of investigations into the decline of shorebirds in the East Asian-Australasian Flyway, with habitat declines particularly at staging areas in the Yellow Sea recognized as the most significant impact factors (MacKinnon et al. 2012, Murray et al. 2015, Hua et al. 2015).

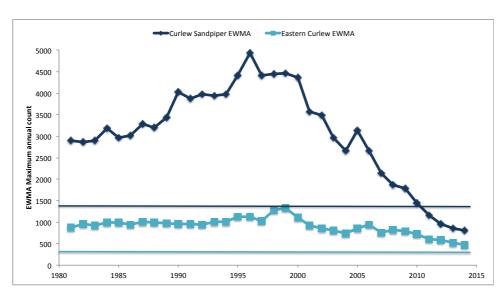


Figure 14: EWMA of curlew sandpiper and eastern curlew at Western Port from 1981 to 2014 (data from BirdLife Australia). Straight lines represent the 1% population thresholds for each species (1400 for curlew sandpiper and 320 for eastern curlew).

Bar-tailed godwit (*Limosa lapponica baueri*), Lesser sand plover (*Charadrius mongolus*) and red knot (*Calidris canutus*) are also members of the East Asian-Australasian Flyway, breeding in the northern hemisphere and spending the non-breeding season feeding in Australia. Although they are frequent visitors to the Western Port Ramsar Site (recorded in 68 – 100 percent of years), they do not occur in sufficient numbers for trend analysis using site data. Like the curlew sandpiper and eastern curlew, they have declining flyway populations, which have been attributed to loss of habitat in staging areas such as the Yellow Sea (MacKinnon et al. 2012, Murray et al. 2015, Hua et al. 2015).

Australian fairy tern (*Sternula nereis nereis*) is an Australian resident, fish eating bird species. They feed close inshore on small schooling fish and, in the Ramsar site, anchovies and pilchards are likely to comprise the majority of their diet. There are two known breeding colonies in Western Port, the main one is at Rams Island, with three breeding records for the nearby Tortoise Island. On Rams Island the terns nest on sand or shell grit near the shoreline and since 2000 have also nested in dried seagrass (Lacey and O'Brien 2015).

The numbers of adults and breeding records from the Ramsar site are highly variable. Hansen et al. (2011) suggested a decline in the species within the Ramsar site, however, Lacey and O'Brien (2015) found no clear trend in numbers of adults or breeding records. The EWMA for Australian fairy tern numbers in the site reflects the highly variable numbers counted within the site, but appears to show a decline beginning in the late 1990s and a stabilisation and slight increase post 2005 (Figure 15).

Australian grayling (*Prototroctes maraena*) reside in the rivers of the catchment of Western Port (Koster and Dawson 2010). This diadromous species migrates to and from marine environments as part of its lifecycle (Crook et al. 2006, Schmidt et al. 2011). It is likely that larvae of the Australian grayling drift downstream into the Western Port Ramsar Site, with return upstream migration in spring of juveniles (Jenkins 2011). Maintaining connectivity between the marine environment and the rivers that drain into Western Port is essential for this threatened species.

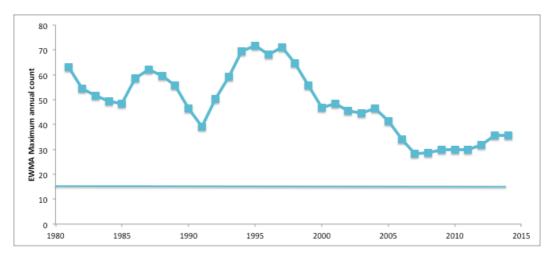


Figure 15: EWMA of Australian fairy tern at Western Port from 1981 to 2014 (data from Hansen et al. 2011 and Lacey and O'Brien 2015). Straight lines represent the 1% population threshold (15).

Limits of Acceptable Change

Summary of changes to the Limits of Acceptable Change

Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC) for the Western Port Ramsar Site were reviewed with site managers and relevant technical experts. LAC fell into one of four categories:

- 1. No change was made for
 - Wetland bathymetry
 - Geomorphology and sedimentation (no LAC set)
 - Marine invertebrates (no LAC set) and
 - Fish (no LAC set)

No additional information is available to set LAC for geomorphology and sedimentation, marine invertebrates and fish.

- 2. A change was made to the wording of the LAC to wording to make it more easily assessable, but numerical limit remains unchanged for
 - Fauna-waterbirds
- 3. New information resulted in a refinement or significant change to the LAC
 - Flora mangrove and
 - Flora saltmarsh
- 4. A new LAC was set for critical CPS that formerly did not have a LAC defined
 - Flora seagrass and
 - Supports threatened species

Revised Limits of Acceptable Change

The revised LAC are set out in the Table 24. The complete set of LAC for the site are shown in Table 25.

Table 24 Revised LAC for the Western Port Ramsar Site

| Critical CPS | Existing LAC | Evidence | Revised LAC | Confidence |
|--|--------------|--|---|------------|
| Flora - No LAC proposed Seagrass | | Seagrass extent was measured by Shapiro (1975) at 25,000 hectares but this area declined by approximately 30% to 7,200 hectares in 1983–84. It then increased in to 13,000 hectares in 1999–2000 (Blake and Ball 2001) and 15,000 hectares in 2011 (Holland et al. 2013). | Total seagrass extent will not decline below 5400 hectares for a period of greater than 10 consecutive years. | Medium |
| | | The LAC should be based on conditions at the time of listing (late 1982), which is the low figure of 7200 hectares. Noting that seagrass extent can be highly variable over time (Ball et al. 2014). | | |
| | | LAC represents a 25% decline from conditions at the time of listing, with a timeframe that allows for cycles of loss and recovery. | | |
| Flora - 10 % change from 13,700 ha Mangrove | | The extent of mangrove in Kellogg Brown and Root (2010), on which the LAC was based is considered erroneous. A number of sources (Boon et al. 2011, Melbourne Water Corporation. 2011, Kirkman 2013) indicate that mangrove extent in 1975 was around 12 km2 (1200 hectares) and is now 17.0 km2 (1700 hectares). This is consistent with the work of Rogers et al. (2005) who demonstrated increases in mangrove (at the expense of saltmarsh) in Western Port. | Total mangrove extent will not decline below 900 hectares. | Medium |
| | | As assessment against this LAC is likely to be via remote sensing, the LAC must be set at a level that can be detected reliably. A 10 percent change is very small and unlikely to represent a change in character across the Ramsar site. A LAC of a 25% decline, from the time of listing, is considered to more adequately represent a potential change in character. | | |

| Critical CPS | Existing LAC | Evidence | Revised LAC | Confidence |
|----------------------|---|---|--|------------|
| Flora - Saltmarsh | 15% change from 31,000 ha | The extent of saltmarsh in Kellogg Brown and Root (2010), on which the LAC was based is considered erroneous, as 31,000 ha is greater than the entire mapped area of coastal saltmarsh in Victoria of 19,212 ha (Boon et al. 2011). The most recent mapping of saltmarsh, using the definitions of Boon (2011) indicate that there are 1143 hectares of saltmarsh inside the Ramsar site boundary (noting that there is a large area of saltmarsh adjacent to the site, but outside the site boundary). As natural variability of saltmarsh extent is low and the recovery of saltmarsh from disturbance is known to be slow (Saintilan 2009), the LAC is based on the 2011 extent. The LAC has been set to be consistent with that for other Victorian Ramsar sites supporting saltmarsh — a 25% decline from the time of listing. LAC for condition of saltmarsh is also desirable and Boon et al. (2011) suggested EVC benchmarks for the community. However, there is no benchmark of condition against which change could be assessed. | Total saltmarsh extent will not decline below 850 hectares. | Medium |
| Waterbirds | A drop in mean or maximum values of ≥ 20 per cent over a five-year period for the guilds identified in the ECD. | The wording of this LAC, makes it difficult to assess against without considerable effort in determining the numbers of waterbirds and the groups in questions. The LAC has been rewritten to make future assessments easier. The site is important (particularly around French Island) for nesting fairy tern and oystercatchers. There is no long term quantitative data available for most beach nesting birds. Data on fairy tern nests indicate highly variable numbers, and gaps of up to five years when terns do not nest (Lacey and O'Brien 2015). Insufficient data to set a quantitative LAC. | Abundance of waterbirds will not decline below the following (calculated as a rolling five year average of maximum annual count): Total waterbirds – 12 000 Migratory waders – 5300 Australasian waders - 800 Ducks - 500 Fishers - 550 Gulls - 1600 Large wading birds - 980 Swans – 1600 | Medium |
| | | | Breeding of beach nesting birds annually within the site | Low |

| Critical CPS | Existing LAC | Evidence | Revised LAC | Confidence |
|--|-----------------|--|--|------------|
| Supports threatened species – birds | No LAC proposed | There has been a decline in shorebirds species numbers that has been attributed to factors outside the Ramsar site boundary, in international staging areas (Hansen et al. 2011). To reflect changes at a site rather than a population scale, a LAC based on comparison with the latest population data from Wetlands International is proposed for the three threatened species that occur in abundances greater than 1% of the population. A LAC based on presence is proposed for the remaining three species. | Abundance of eastern curlew, curlew sandpiper and fairy tern will not decline below 1% of the population as stated in the most recent Wetlands International Population estimate (based on a five-year rolling average of annual maximum counts). Presence of bar-tailed godwit, lesser | Medium |
| | | The quantitative LAC has been calculated based on the maximum counts from 1975 to 1994, a 20-year period that should reflect conditions at the time of listing. At this time the three species supported the following numbers (% of population): | sand plover and red knot in at least three out of every five years. | |
| | | Australian fairy tern – 45 (3%) Curlew sandpiper – 2900 (2.5%) Eastern curlew – 1050 (3%) | | |
| | | The remaining three species (bar-trailed godwit, lesser sand plover and red knot) occurred in 85 – 100 % of years. The LAC is based on meeting the conditions of "regularly supports" of at least three years in five. | | |
| Supports threatened species - fish | No LAC proposed | The Australian grayling passes through the Ramsar site as part of its lifecycle, but is unlikely to be easily detectable within the Ramsar site during these brief periods of migration. | Australian grayling continues to be supported in one or more of the catchments draining into Western Port. | Low |

Threats to ecological character

No additional threats beyond those identified in the ECD (Kellogg Brown and Root 2010) have been identified. The Ramsar site management plan contains a comprehensive risk assessment and identification of priority threats for management (DELWP 2017). Details on threats to the site can be found in the ECD (section 4) and the management plan (section 3).

Changes since listing

The results of a 2016 assessment of the status of the critical CPS against LAC is set out in Table 25.

A majority of LAC are met, with the exception of waterbirds: curlew sandpiper. The curlew sandpiper population is known to be in decline, with speculation that this is a result of habitat loss in staging areas outside the Ramsar site (MacKinnon et al. 2012, Murray et al. 2015, Hua et al. 2015). This exceedance of a LAC is not related to conditions in the Western Port Ramsar Site and is not considered to be a potential change in character. It is anticipated that the global population estimate for this species will be considerably lower in the next revision of the Waterbird Population Estimates.

Table 25: Summary of assessment against LAC for the Western Port Ramsar Site.

| Critical CPS | Limit of Acceptable Change | 2016 Assessment |
|---------------------------------------|--|--|
| Wetland bathymetry | No loss of intertidal mudflat area (270 km2) | Although there has been work on coastal erosion, there is no current information on the extent of intertidal mudflat area. |
| | | Insufficient data to assess LAC. |
| Geomorphology and sedimentation | No LAC set | Not assessed |
| Marine invertebrates | No LAC set | Not assessed |
| Flora - Seagrass | Total seagrass extent will not decline below 5400 hectares for a period of greater than 10 continuous years. | Melbourne water measured 15 000 hectares in 2011 (Holland et al. 2013). LAC is met. |
| Flora - Mangrove | Total mangrove extent will not decline below 900 hectares. | The most recent assessment of mangrove extent in Western Port indicates 1700 hectares. This represents an increase of 40% since the time of listing. LAC is met. |
| Flora - Saltmarsh | Total saltmarsh extent will not decline below 850 hectares. | The most recent assessment of saltmarsh extent in Western Port (Boon et al. 2011) indicates 1143 hectares. There is no evidence of a significant decline in saltmarsh extent. LAC is met. |

| Critical CPS | Limit of Acceptable Change | 2016 Assessment |
|---|--|---|
| Waterbirds | Abundance of waterbirds will not decline below the following (calculated as a rolling five-year average of maximum annual count): Total waterbirds – 12 000 Migratory waders – 5300 Australasian waders - 800 Ducks - 500 Fishers - 550 Gulls - 1600 Large wading birds - 980 Swans – 1600 Breeding of beach nesting birds annually within the site | Average maximum count of each group of waterbirds from 2011 – 2015 was as follows (data from BirdLife Australia and Richard Loyn): Total waterbirds – 20,100 Migratory waders - 8500 Australian waders - 2500 Fishers - 810. Ducks - 2100 Gulls - 2300 Large wading birds - 1200 Swans -2600 Breeding of beach nesting birds has been recorded annually (Driessen and Maguire 2014) LAC is met. |
| Supports threatened species – birds | Abundance of eastern curlew, curlew sandpiper and fairy tern will not decline below 1% of the population as stated in the most recent Wetlands International Population estimate (based on a five-year rolling average of annual maximum counts). Presence of bar-tailed godwit, lesser sand plover and red knot in at least three out of every five years. | Data from 2011 – 2015 indicate that the average abundance of the three species were as follows: Eastern curlew – 438 (1% of population) Curlew sandpiper – 622 (0.5% of population) Fairy tern – 22 (1.5% of population) Data from 2011 – 2015 indicate presence of the three species: Bar-tailed godwit – all five years Lesser sand plover – three years Red knot - three years LAC is exceeded for curlew sandpiper, but met for all other species. |
| Supports threatened species - fish | Australian grayling continues to be supported in one or more of the catchments draining into Western Port. | Data from the Bunyip River (2008 – 2010) indicates that the Australian grayling are present, spawning and migrating through this system (Koster and Dawson 2010). |

References

Ball, D., Soto-Berelov, M., and Young, P. (2014). Historical seagrass mapping in Port Phillip Bay, Australia. Journal of Coastal Conservation 18(3): 257–272.

Blake, S. and Ball, D. (2001). Victorian Marine Habitat Database: Seagrass Mapping of Western Port. Marine & Freshwater Resources Institute, Queenscliff, Victoria.

Boon, P. (2011). Saltmarshes. In Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. Edited by Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 116–133.

Boon, P.I., Allen, T., Brook, J., Carr, G., Frood, D., Hoye, J., Harty, C., McMahon, A., Mathews, S., Rosengren, N.J., Sinclair, S., White, M., and Yogovic, J. (2011). Mangroves and Coastal Saltmarsh of Victoria: Distribution, Condition, Threats and Management. Victoria University, Melbourne.

Colloff, M.J., Caley, P., Saintilan, N., Pollino, C.A., and Crossman, N.D. (2015). Long-term ecological trends of flow-dependent ecosystems in a major regulated river basin. Marine and Freshwater Research 66(11): 957–969.

Crook, D.A., Macdonald, J.I., O'Connor, J.P., and Barry, B. (2006). Use of otolith chemistry to examine patterns of diadromy in the threatened Australian grayling Prototroctes maraena. Journal of Fish Biology 69(5): 1330–1344.

Dann, P. (2011). Birds and marine mammals. In Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. Edited by Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 156–169.

Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning (2017). Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan. Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, East Melbourne.

Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts. (2008). National framework and guidance for describing the ecological character of Australian Ramsar Wetlands: module 2 of the National Guidelines for Ramsar Wetlands - implementing the Ramsar Convention in Australia. Dept. of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts, Canberra.

Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities (2012). Australian Ramsar Site Nomination Guidelines. Module 4 of the National Guidelines for Ramsar Wetlands—Implementing the Ramsar Convention in Australia. Australian Government Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities, Canberra.

Driessen, J. and Maguire, G. (2014). Report on the 2014 Biennial Hooded Plover Count. Birdlife Australia, Carlton, Victoria.

Edmunds, M., Stewart, K., Pritchard, K., and Zavalas, R. (2010). Victorian Subtidal Reef Monitoring Program: The Reef Biota at protected areas within the Twofold Shelf. Parks Victoria, Melbourne, Australia.

Hansen, B., Menkhorst, P., and Loyn, R. (2011). Western Port Welcomes Waterbirds: Waterbird usage of Western Port. Department of Sustainability and Environment, Heidelberg, Victoria.

Higgins, P.J. and Davies, S. (1996). Handbook of Australian, New Zealand & Antarctic birds: Volume 3: Snipe to Pigeons. Oxford University Press, Melbourne.

Holland, D., Cook, P., Mac Nally, R., Thomson, J., Womersley, B., Ball, D., Longmore, A., Keough, M.J., Lee, R., Martinez, G., and Greer, D. (2013). Preliminary assessment of water quality requirements of seagrasses in Western Port. Water Studies Centre, Monash University, Clayton, Victoria.

Hua, N., Tan, K., Chen, Y., and Ma, Z. (2015). Key research issues concerning the conservation of migratory shorebirds in the Yellow Sea region. Bird Conservation International 25(1): 38–52.

Jenkins, G. (2011). Fish. In Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. Edited by Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne. pp. 142–155.

Jenkins, G., Kenner, T., and Brown, A. (2013). Determining the specificity of fish-habitat relationships in Western Port. Centre for Aquatic Pollution Identification and Management, Melbourne.

Kellogg, Brown and Root. (2010). Western Port Ramsar Wetland Ecological Character Description. Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities, Canberra.

Kingsford, R., Bino, G., Porter, J., and Brandis, K. (2014). Waterbird Communities in the Murray-Darling Basin, 1983-2012. Australian Wetlands, Rivers and Landscapes Centre, University of New South Wales, Canberra, ACT.

Kirkman, H. (2013). Impact of proposed Port of Hastings expansion on seagrass, mangroves and salt marsh. Victorian National Parks Association, Carlton, Victoria.

Koster, W. and Dawson, D. (2010). Investigation of Australian grayling spawning in the Yarra and Bunyip rivers. Unpublished report to Melbourne Water, Arthur Rylah Institute for Environmental Research, Victoria: 14.

Lacey, G. and O'Brien, M. (2015). Fairy tern breeding on French Island, Western Port, Victoria. Australian Field Ornithology 32: 1–14.

Loyn, R., Rogers, D.I., Swindley, R.J., Stamation, K., Macak, P., and Menkhorst, P. (2014). Waterbird monitoring at the Western Treatment Plant 2000-2012: the effects of climate and sewage treatment processes on waterbird populations. ARI Technical Report Series 256. Heidelberg, Victoria.

MacDonald, C.M. (1992). Fluctuations in seagrass habitats and commercial fish catches in Westernport Bay and the Gippsland Lakes, Victoria. Proceedings of the Bureau of Rural Resources, Canberra[PROC. BUR. RURAL RESOUR.(AUST.)]. 1992.

MacKinnon, J., Verkuil, Y.I., and Murray, N. (2012). IUCN situation analysis on East and Southeast Asian intertidal habitats, with particular reference to the Yellow Sea (including the Bohai Sea). Occasional paper of the IUCN species survival commission 47.

Maguire, G., Cullen, M., and Mead, R. (2014). Managing the Hooded Plover in Victoria: A site by site assessment of threats and prioritisation of management investment on Parks Victoria managed land. Birdlife Australia, Carlton, Victoria.

Melbourne Water Corporation. (2011). Understanding the Western Port environment: a summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. Melbourne Water, Melbourne.

Murray, N.J., Ma, Z., and Fuller, R.A. (2015). Tidal flats of the Yellow Sea: A review of ecosystem status and anthropogenic threats. Austral Ecology 40(4): 472–481.

Rogers, K., Saintilan, N., and Heijnis, H. (2005). Mangrove encroachment of salt marsh in Western Port Bay, Victoria: The role of sedimentation, subsidence, and sea level rise. Estuaries 28(4): 551–559.

Saintilan, N. (2009). Australian Saltmarsh Ecology. CSIRO Publishing, Collingwood.

Schmidt, D.J., Crook, D.A., O'Connor, J.P., and Hughes, J.M. (2011). Genetic analysis of threatened Australian grayling Prototroctes maraena suggests recruitment to coastal rivers from an unstructured marine larval source population. Journal of Fish Biology 78(1): 98–111.

Shapiro, M.A. (1975). Westernport Bay Environmental Study, 1973 -1974. Ministry for Conservation, Victoria.

Weston, M.A. (2003). Managing the Hooded Plover in Victoria: a Review of Existing Information. Parks Victoria, Melbourne.

Wetlands International. (2012). Waterbird Population Estimates, Fifth Edition. Wetlands International, Wageningen, The Netherlands.

Wilson, R., Dittman, S., and Ross, J. (2011). Intertidal and subtidal sediments. In Understanding the Western Port Environment: A summary of current knowledge and priorities for future research. Edited by Melbourne Water. Melbourne Water, Melbourne.

Appendix I: Common issues raised in the public consultation phase

The draft Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan was open for public comment from 1 to 31 March 2016. Two versions of the plan were made available on the DELWP Western Port website:

- the full draft plan; and
- the summary draft plan.

Community and stakeholders were invited to make submissions, either in writing, via a feedback form available on the website, or in person at three community forums:

- Warneet 9th March 2 pm Warneet Motor Yacht Club, Rutherford Parade, Warneet
- Hastings 9th March 5:30 pm Hastings Community Hub, 1973 Frankston Flinders Road, Hastings
- San Remo 10th March 5:30 pm San Remo Hotel, 145 Marine Parade, San Remo.

A diverse group of interested community members and organisations attended the community forums, and written submissions were received from 12 individuals and organisations. Issues raised in the consultation process have been grouped into a series of subject headings, with responses to common questions, provided here.

Discrepancies between the ECD and the Management Plan

Issues raised

There were several submissions that raised the issue of discrepancies in a number of descriptions of values in the ECD (Kellogg, Brown and Root 2010) and the Management Plan.

"The ECD specifies that the area of saltmarsh at the time of listing was 31,000 ha, while the management plan states that it was 1,100 ha."

Response

The ECD for the Ramsar site was completed in 2010 and was reviewed as part of a DELWP process in 2016. This review found a number of errors in the original ECD, including obvious errors in the amount of saltmarsh within the site. The extent of saltmarsh in Kellogg Brown and Root (2010) was stated as 31,000 ha, which is greater than the entire mapped area of coastal saltmarsh in Victoria of 19,212 ha (Boon et al. 2011). The most recent mapping of saltmarsh, using the definitions of Boon (2011) indicate that there is approximately 1100 hectares of saltmarsh inside the Ramsar site boundary (noting that there is a large area of saltmarsh adjacent to the site, but outside the site boundary). A similar error for extent of mangroves was also identified.

An addendum to the ECD, which corrects these errors and updates Limits of Acceptable Change has been completed for the Western Port Ramsar Site and has now been included as Appendix H in the full management plan.

Boundary review

Issues raised

The issue of reviewing the boundary for the Ramsar sites was raised at the community forums and in several submissions.

"The review of the boundary of Westernport is a logical response to the effects of climate change and [we] endorses your leadership on this issue which is likely greatly needed. As sea level rises, high tide will move so the boundary should move and saltmarsh and other coastal ecological communities will need the appropriate planning zoning changes and fencing works to move inland. Substantial areas need to be set

aside for landward migration and re-assembly. We recommend shires and councils review planning overlays to strengthen protection and review boundaries, and oversee fencing works.

The review of boundaries could consider important estuaries where waterbirds nest and fish nurseries exist."

Response

There is an action in plan to review the need for an extension to the boundary. This will be undertaken in line with policy set out in the Victorian Waterway Management Strategy and in collaboration with all interested parties and stakeholders.

Purpose of the management plan

Issues raised

Several submissions raised the issue of the purpose and / or form of the management plan. "The stated primary objective on page 5, while sounding admirable, is subject to interpretation. 'Wise and sustainable use' may not always be interpreted to adequately protect the Ramsar site." "The draft is not actually a 'management plan'. Our legal advice says that a 'plan' requires "specific management prescriptions, not generic prescriptions (though it can be part of a plan to alter those prescriptions if evidence supports that decision)". In other words, a plan should say what the managers of the area actually 'plan' to do."

Response

This is a Ramsar Site Management Plan that is guided by the rules of the Ramsar Convention and the Australian Ramsar Management Principles, the latter of which is embedded in the EPBC Act. It provides the strategic direction for management of the Ramsar site to maintain and restore ecological character. More specific actions will be developed as part of annual implementation plans which will prioritise actions based on the information in the Ramsar Site Management Plan, with consideration of available funding.

The concept of "wise use" is central to the Ramsar Convention and the management of Ramsar sites. The Convention specifically recognises that wetlands support multiple and often conflicting values and uses and seeks to promote the protection of ecological character through sustainable use. The objective of this management plan reflects this principle.

Limits of Acceptable Change and Resource Condition Targets

Issues raised

Two issues related to Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC) and Resource Condition Targets (RCT) were raised:

- Suggestions that LAC for some values have been set at inappropriate levels. "The plan takes seagrass as an example and says: "At the time of listing there was just 7,200 hectares of seagrass in Western Port... Setting a benchmark for ecological character... means that the administrative reporting of a potential change in character to the Convention would only occur if seagrass were to decline below what it was at the time of listing." This is most unsatisfactory because this value occurred during a low period, "a decline from over 23,000 hectares in the 1970s". While the 7,200 ha might be the legal trigger for notification, any decreases should be triggers for management action, given the known importance of seagrass."
- The basis for setting LAC and RCTs "It is not clear how the Resource Condition Targets outlined in Table 14 and in Appendix F were derived. Please provide a justification for these".

Response

Limits of Acceptable Change (LAC) are not equivalent to management triggers or resource condition targets. They are the point at which we consider that the site may have changed character and so are set at levels beyond what we normally see in management plans. It is important to remember, as stated in section 2.5 "....LAC do not constitute a management regime for the Ramsar site".

Resource Condition Targets (RCT) have been set as statements of aspirational condition for each priority value. RCTs were developed with consideration of the LAC and expected natural variability for each value. Expert opinion and local knowledge were used to derive feasible targets that were considered to be achievable in the life of the plan (next seven years). The final Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan has been updated to include an explanation of this.

Risk assessment process

Issues raised

Written submissions raised several concerns related to the risk assessment. These fell into two broad categories:

- The risk assessment process. "The Authority questions the value of the Cumulative Impact Assessment (CIA). It is recognised that CIA are challenging and complex and require a range of methods to implement. A summative approach over simplifies what is a complex process."
- Submissions suggesting that risk ratings required review and / or the addition of other risks. "Affect on seagrass the likelihood was considered "possible" and consequence considered "minor". This assessment only considers the impact of maintenance dredging. Our view is that new port development is "likely", which would require capital dredging, which is an entirely different scenario. The consequence for seagrass, and everything in the bay which depends on seagrass health would be "major"".

Response

The Risk assessment process adopted a rigorous and evidence based approach and considered all plausible impact pathways. By and large additional risks raised in submissions were identified through the process, but were not considered a priority for management in the next seven years (the life of the plan). The risk assessment pathways and rationale can be found in Appendix C of the plan. This does not mean that they may not be locally important and require local actions. However, the focus of the plan was on the ecological character of the site and the highest priority threats and values requiring immediate consideration. The risk assessment adopted an evidence based approach and a defined set of benchmarks for assigning likelihood and consequence levels. Many of the impact pathways were debated in the stakeholder workshop and decisions made based on scientific evidence and local knowledge.

CIA are complex and a full CIA was beyond the scope of the development of this management plan. The plan already outlines this issue "A cumulative risk assessment is defined as an analysis, characterisation, and possible quantification of the combined risks to human health or the environment from multiple agents or stressors (Callahan and Sexton 2007). It is recognised that cumulative effects of multiple stressors on values are most often not simply additive (Crain et al. 2008). Rather, they may be synergistic, where the consequences of individual stressors are magnified to produce a greater risk than the sum; or they may be compensatory, where the total consequence is less than the sum. However, in the absence of information regarding the accumulation of effects from multiple stressors on a value, a sum of multiple risks is assumed as a reasonable first approximation for estimating cumulative risk (Bartolo et al. 2012, O et al. 2015)."

Protection against adverse impacts from future projects and developments

Issues raised

A key issue raised at community forums and in written submissions was the issue of the impact of developments such as the expansion of the Port of Hastings in the Western Port Ramsar site and how the plan would address such potential threats posed by any future development to ecological character. "Whilst it is true that with the 2014 election of the Andrews Government, the possibility of a huge container port in Western Port has abated somewhat, our community is still concerned that given Infrastructure Victoria has still to deliberate on the siting of Victoria's next container port, to rate the risk of such a port development as low before the final decision is known is in our view, premature."

Response

The Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan cannot explicitly consider the threats to ecological character from specific proposals not yet fully formed or developed. Under the *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act), actions that have, or are likely to have, a significant impact on a matter of national environmental significance (MNES) require approval from the Australian Government Minister for the Environment (the Minister). The responsibility for referral of an action lies with the proponent and there are penalties for failing to refer an action. The Minister decides whether assessment and approval is required under the EPBC Act. Ramsar sites are one of the nine MNES and so assessments would be required for any action that is likely to impact on the ecological character of the site. For more detail on the process please see the Department of Environment and Energy website: http://www.environment.gov.au/node/19593 and section 6.4

There is an action in the plan (Table 21) to "Apply the appropriate State and Commonwealth environmental impact assessment processes for activities that have the potential to impact on the Ramsar site and Matters of National Environmental Significance (MNES)". A text box explaining the impact assessment process has been included in the final plan.

Consultation and stakeholder involvement

Issues raised

Several submissions raised the issue of stakeholder involvement in the development and implementation of the plan. "Community engagement did not initially include some organisations that were involved in the previous management plan and remain active in the area of Western Port and could have been involved earlier in the process."

Response

We acknowledge that some stakeholder groups were not afforded the opportunity to participate in the development of the Western Port Ramsar Site Management Plan until part way through the process, and that some groups that were invited to participate lacked the capacity to attend workshops or provide comment out of session.

At the beginning of the management plan renewal we asked local agencies that NGOs currently involved in the Ramsar Protection Program to nominate additional stakeholder groups to be engaged and those identified were contacted and included in the process. Unfortunately, some groups were not identified through this process. However, as soon as we were made aware that there were additional interested parties, they were invited to all subsequent workshops and meetings. All interested stakeholders and community members were afforded the opportunity to comment on the draft document and attend information sessions.

